1 UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA 2 -----X 3 PATRICK SCOTT BAKER, ET AL Docket No. CA 03-749 Plaintiff, 4 Washington, D.C. v. May 5, 2010 5 9:30 a.m. GREAT SOCIALIST PEOPLES OF 6 LIBYAN ARAB JAMAHIRYA, ET AL Defendant. 7 -----X JACKIE PFLUG, Docket No. CA 08-505 8 Plaintiff, v. 9 GREAT SOCIALIST PEOPLES OF LIBYAN ARAB JAMAHIRYA, ET AL 10 Defendant. -----X 11 CERTAIN UNDERWRITERS AT LLOYDS Docket No. CA 06-731 LONDON, ET AL 12 Plaintiff, v. 13 GREAT SOCIALIST PEOPLES OF LIBYAN ARAB JAMAHIRYA, ET AL 14 Defendant. ----X 15 EVIDENTIARY HEARING 16 BEFORE THE HONORABLE JOHN M. FACCIOLA UNITED STATES MAGISTRATE JUDGE 17 **APPEARANCES:** 18 For the Plaintiff: HEIDEMAN NUDELMAN & KALIK, P.C. By: Mr. Richard D. Heideman 19 Ms. Tracy R. Kalik Noel J. Nudelman 20 1146 19th Street, N.W. 5th Floor Washington, D.C. 20036 21 202.463.1818 22 rdheideman@hnklaw.com trkalik@hnklaw.com 23 njnudelman@hnklaw.com 24 25

1APPEARANCES: (CONT'D.)2PERLES LAW FIRM, P.C. By: Mr. Steven R. Perles Mr. Edward B. MacAllister Il46 19th Street, N.W. Sth Floor Washington, D.C. 20036 202.955.9055 sperles@perleslaw.com6Court Reporter: Catalina Kerr, RPR, CRR U.S. District Courthouse Room 6509 Washington, D.C. 20001 202.354.3258 catykerr@msn.com10Proceedings recorded by mechanical stenography, transcript11Proceedings recorded by mechanical stenography, transcript12produced by computer.1314141515141614171418141914 <t< th=""><th>I</th><th>1</th><th></th></t<>	I	1	
By: Mr. Steven R. Perles Mr. Edward B. MacAllister MacAllister Sth Floor Washington, D.C. 20036 Source Court Reporter: Catalina Kerr, RPR, CRR U.S. District Courthouse Room 6509 Washington, D.C. 20001 202.354.3258 catykerr@msn.com Proceedings recorded by mechanical stenography, transcript produced by computer. Intervention Reporter: Addition Proceedings recorded by mechanical stenography, transcript produced by computer. Intervention Interventinterventinter Interv	1	APPEARANCES: (CONT'D.)	
 Mr. Edward B. MacAllister 1146 19th Street, N.W. Sth Floor Washington, D.C. 20036 202.955.9055 sperles@perleslaw.com Court Reporter: Catalina Kerr, RPR, CRR U.S. District Courthouse Room 6509 Washington, D.C. 20001 202.354.3258 catykerr@msn.com Proceedings recorded by mechanical stenography, transcript produced by computer. Proceedings recorded by mechanical stenography, transcript produced by computer. 	2		
 5 5th Floor Washington, D.C. 20036 202.955.9055 sperles@perleslaw.com 6 Court Reporter: Catalina Kerr, RPR, CRR U.S. District Courthouse Room 6509 Washington, D.C. 20001 202.354.3258 catykerr@msn.com 10 Proceedings recorded by mechanical stenography, transcript 12 produced by computer. 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 	3		Mr. Edward B. MacAllister
5 202.955.9055 6 sperles@perleslaw.com 6 emacallister@perleslaw.com 7 Court Reporter: Catalina Kerr, RPR, CRR 8 U.S. District Courthouse 8 Room 6509 9 Washington, D.C. 20001 202.354.3258 catykerr@msn.com 10 Proceedings recorded by mechanical stenography, transcript 12 produced by computer. 13 I 14 I 15 I 16 I 17 I 18 I 19 I 20 I 21 I 22 I 23 I 24 I	4	5	th Floor
 emacallister@perleslaw.com Court Reporter: Catalina Kerr, RPR, CRR U.S. District Courthouse Room 6509 Washington, D.C. 20001 202.354.3258 catykerr@msn.com Proceedings recorded by mechanical stenography, transcript produced by computer. produced by computer. 4 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 	5	2	02.955.9055
8U.S. District Courthouse Room 6509 Washington, D.C. 20001 202.354.3258 catykerr@msn.com1011Proceedings recorded by mechanical stenography, transcript12produced by computer.131415161718192021222324	6		
8Room 6509 Washington, D.C. 20001 202.354.3258 catykerr@msn.com101011Proceedings recorded by mechanical stenography, transcript12produced by computer.131415161718192021222324	7	-	
9 202.35Å.3258 catykerr@msn.com 10 11 Proceedings recorded by mechanical stenography, transcript 12 produced by computer. 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	8	R	oom 6509
1011Proceedings recorded by mechanical stenography, transcript12produced by computer.13	9	2	02.354.3258
12 produced by computer. 13	10	C	atykerreinsn.com
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	11	Proceedings recorded by	mechanical stenography, transcript
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	12	produced by computer.	
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	13		
16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	14		
17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	15		
18 19 20 21 22 23 24	16		
19 20 21 22 23 24	17		
20 21 22 23 24	18		
21 22 23 24	19		
22 23 24	20		
23 24	21		
24	22		
	23		
25	24		
	25		

	I				
1		C (ΟΝΤΕΝΤS		
2	REFERENCES	TO ALI REZAQ'S	TESTIMONY IN TRI	AL	175
3	REFERENCES	TO AFFIDAVIT OF	' ALI REZAQ	••••••	178
4	REFERENCES	TO KALED IBRAHI	M'S DE BENNE ESS	SE DEPOSIT	ION. 186
5	COURT REPO	RTER'S CERTIFICA	ATE	••••••	206
6	WITNESSES:		DIRECT CROSS	REDIRECT	RECROSS
7	Dr. Jack S By Mr. H	-	5,83		
8 9	Scott Pflu By Mr. N	g – BY VIDEO CON udelman	IF. 48		
10 11	Craig Bake By Ms. K	r - BY VIDEO CON alik	IF. 108		
12	Lois Baker By Ms. K	- BY VIDEO CONF alik	128		
13 14	Jerry Bake By Ms. K	r - BY VIDEO CON alik	IF. 147		
14	Stacie Bak By Ms. K	er – BY VIDEO CC alik	DNF. 159		
16	EXHIBITS:	DESCRIPTION		OFFERED	ADMITTED
17	PLF. 36	Affidavit of Mu	istafa Badra	180	180
18	PLF. 37	Deposition of K	Khaled Ibrahim	185	185
19		(Baker Case)		105	105
20	PLF. 38	Deposition of K (Certain Underw		185	185
21	PLF. 51	CV of David Lon	ıg	198	198
22	PLF. 52	Report of David	l Long	198	198
23	PLF. 55	CV of Dr. Jack	Spector	13	13
24	PLF. 56	Medical Report		85	85
25		Re: Jackie Pfl	uy		

1						
1 2	EXHIBIT		T-T-E-N-T-S	O-N-1-1-N	OFFERED	ADMITTED
3		A&B Medical	Report by Dr. rick Baker	Spector	26	26
4	PLF. 58	Scott Pf	lug Birth Cer	tificate	49	49
5	PLF. 60	Craig Ba	ker Birth Cer	tificate	109	109
6 7	PLF. 61	Craig Ba	ker Passport	Сору	110	110
7 8	PLF. 62	David Ba	ker Birth Cer	tificate	112	112
8 9	PLF. 63	David Ba	ker Death Cer	tificate	113	113
9	PLF. 64		ker Order Gra of Administra	-	114	114
11	PLF. 65	Lois Bak	er Birth Cert	ificate	130	130
12	PLF. 66	Lois Bak	er Passport (Сору	131	131
13	PLF. 67	Jerry Ba	ker Birth Cer	tificate	148	148
14	PLF. 68	Jerry Ba	ker Passport	Сору	148	148
15	PLF. 69	Stacie B	aker Birth Ce	ertificate	161	161
16						
17						
18						
19						
20						
21						
22						
23						
24						
25						

I	
1	P-R-O-C-E-E-D-I-N-G-S
2	(9:30 A.M.; OPEN COURT.)
3	THE DEPUTY CLERK: This is Civil Case 03-749,
4	08-505, 06-731 and 08-504. Patrick Scott Baker, et al, Jackie
5	Pflug, Certain Underwriters at Lloyds London, et al versus
6	Great Socialist Peoples of Libyan Arab Jamahiriya, et al.
7	The attorneys representing the Plaintiff are Richard
8	Heideman, Ed MacAllister, Tracy Kalik, Noel Nudelman, and
9	Steven Perles.
10	This is an evidentiary hearing.
11	THE COURT: Good morning.
12	MR. HEIDEMAN: Good morning, Your Honor. The
13	Plaintiff will call the Plaintiffs will call Dr. Jack
14	Spector to the stand, and he is here.
15	THE DEPUTY CLERK: Will you raise your right hand,
16	sir.
17	(WITNESS SWORN BY THE DEPUTY CLERK.)
18	DR. JACK SPECTOR,
19	having been duly sworn, testified as follows:
20	DIRECT EXAMINATION
21	BY MR. HEIDEMAN:
22	Q Would you state your name, please, sir.
23	A Sure. It's Jack Spector.
24	Q And I understand it's Dr. Spector; is that correct?
25	A That is correct.

1	Q And your field of expertise?	
2	A I'm a neuropsychologist.	
3	Q Would you please set forth to the Court your address so	
4	it's in the record.	
5	A It's 1101 Saint Paul Street, Suite 401, Baltimore,	
6	Maryland 21202.	
7	Q Thank you very much.	
8	Where do you currently practice in the field of	
9	neuropsychology?	
10	A In Baltimore; in Chevy Chase, Maryland; in Alexandria,	
11	Virginia; and in Greensboro, North Carolina.	
12	Q Thank you.	
13	(PAUSE.)	
14	Q (BY MR. HEIDEMAN) Sorry. Could you please tell the Court	
15	about the nature of your specialty.	
16	A Sure. Clinical neuropsychology is a subspecialty of	
17	clinical psychology. Clinical psychology is the applications	
18	of scientific principles of behavior to issues related to	
19	assessment and treatment and consultation and research and	
20	teaching.	
21	Clinical neuropsychology is the application of those	
22	principles to issues of brain and behavior.	
23	Q And what is the interface in clinical neuropsychology	
24	between diagnostic assessment and treatment of patients with	
25	brain injury or neuro-cognitive deficits?	

 A You can't treat what you don't understand. You don't know what to treat until you've assessed the wide range of potential functions on which intervention might need to be focused. Q Thank you. Have you specialized in any particular area of neuropsychology? A Neuropsychology is itself a specialty. Within the subspecialties, I practice a split between adults and children. So in that respect, no. It's split between forensic and clinical application, so in that respect, no. I have research I've published research in some areas and not in others, and those tend to cluster around traumatic brain injury, exaggeration of impairment and psychological factors contributing to the appearance of brain injury. Q Thank you. Mhat academic programs have you completed and what degrees do you hold? A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board certified in clinical neuropsychology. In terms of undergraduate education, I received my bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical psychology with a specialization in clinical neuropsychology 		
 potential functions on which intervention might need to be focused. Q Thank you. Have you specialized in any particular area of neuropsychology? A Neuropsychology is itself a specialty. Within the subspecialties, I practice a split between adults and children. So in that respect, no. It's split between forensic and clinical application, so in that respect, no. I have research I've published research in some areas and not in others, and those tend to cluster around traumatic brain injury, exaggeration of impairment and psychological factors contributing to the appearance of brain injury. Q Thank you. Mhat academic programs have you completed and what degrees do you hold? A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board certified in clinical neuropsychology. In terms of undergraduate education, I received my bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical 	1	A You can't treat what you don't understand. You don't
 focused. Q Thank you. Have you specialized in any particular area of neuropsychology? A Neuropsychology is itself a specialty. Within the subspecialties, I practice a split between adults and children. So in that respect, no. It's split between forensic and clinical application, so in that respect, no. I have research I've published research in some areas and not in others, and those tend to cluster around traumatic brain injury, exaggeration of impairment and psychological factors contributing to the appearance of brain injury. Q Thank you. What academic programs have you completed and what degrees do you hold? A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board certified in clinical neuropsychology. In terms of undergraduate education, I received my bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical 	2	know what to treat until you've assessed the wide range of
5 Q Thank you. 6 Have you specialized in any particular area of 7 neuropsychology? 8 A Neuropsychology is itself a specialty. Within the 9 subspecialties, I practice a split between adults and 10 children. So in that respect, no. It's split between 11 forensic and clinical application, so in that respect, no. 12 I have research I've published research in some 13 areas and not in others, and those tend to cluster around 14 traumatic brain injury, exaggeration of impairment and 15 psychological factors contributing to the appearance of brain 16 injury. 17 Q Thank you. 18 What academic programs have you completed and what 19 degrees do you hold? 20 A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board 21 In terms of undergraduate education, I received my 23 bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in 24 Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical	3	potential functions on which intervention might need to be
 Have you specialized in any particular area of neuropsychology? A Neuropsychology is itself a specialty. Within the subspecialties, I practice a split between adults and children. So in that respect, no. It's split between forensic and clinical application, so in that respect, no. I have research I've published research in some areas and not in others, and those tend to cluster around traumatic brain injury, exaggeration of impairment and psychological factors contributing to the appearance of brain injury. Q Thank you. What academic programs have you completed and what degrees do you hold? A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board certified in clinical neuropsychology. In terms of undergraduate education, I received my bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical 	4	focused.
 neuropsychology? A Neuropsychology is itself a specialty. Within the subspecialties, I practice a split between adults and children. So in that respect, no. It's split between forensic and clinical application, so in that respect, no. I have research I've published research in some areas and not in others, and those tend to cluster around traumatic brain injury, exaggeration of impairment and psychological factors contributing to the appearance of brain injury. Q Thank you. What academic programs have you completed and what degrees do you hold? A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board certified in clinical neuropsychology. In terms of undergraduate education, I received my bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical 	5	Q Thank you.
 A Neuropsychology is itself a specialty. Within the subspecialties, I practice a split between adults and children. So in that respect, no. It's split between forensic and clinical application, so in that respect, no. I have research I've published research in some areas and not in others, and those tend to cluster around traumatic brain injury, exaggeration of impairment and psychological factors contributing to the appearance of brain injury. Q Thank you. What academic programs have you completed and what degrees do you hold? A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board certified in clinical neuropsychology. In terms of undergraduate education, I received my bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical 	6	Have you specialized in any particular area of
 9 subspecialties, I practice a split between adults and 10 children. So in that respect, no. It's split between 11 forensic and clinical application, so in that respect, no. 12 I have research I've published research in some 13 areas and not in others, and those tend to cluster around 14 traumatic brain injury, exaggeration of impairment and 15 psychological factors contributing to the appearance of brain 16 injury. 17 Q Thank you. 18 What academic programs have you completed and what 19 degrees do you hold? A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board 10 certified in clinical neuropsychology. 21 In terms of undergraduate education, I received my 23 bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in 24 Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical 	7	neuropsychology?
10 children. So in that respect, no. It's split between 11 forensic and clinical application, so in that respect, no. 12 I have research I've published research in some areas and not in others, and those tend to cluster around traumatic brain injury, exaggeration of impairment and psychological factors contributing to the appearance of brain injury. 17 Q Thank you. 18 What academic programs have you completed and what degrees do you hold? 20 A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board certified in clinical neuropsychology. 21 In terms of undergraduate education, I received my bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical	8	A Neuropsychology is itself a specialty. Within the
 forensic and clinical application, so in that respect, no. I have research I've published research in some areas and not in others, and those tend to cluster around traumatic brain injury, exaggeration of impairment and psychological factors contributing to the appearance of brain injury. Q Thank you. What academic programs have you completed and what degrees do you hold? A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board certified in clinical neuropsychology. In terms of undergraduate education, I received my bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical 	9	subspecialties, I practice a split between adults and
12I have research I've published research in some13areas and not in others, and those tend to cluster around14traumatic brain injury, exaggeration of impairment and15psychological factors contributing to the appearance of brain16injury.17Q Thank you.18What academic programs have you completed and what19degrees do you hold?20A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board21certified in clinical neuropsychology.22In terms of undergraduate education, I received my23bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in24Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical	10	children. So in that respect, no. It's split between
 areas and not in others, and those tend to cluster around traumatic brain injury, exaggeration of impairment and psychological factors contributing to the appearance of brain injury. Q Thank you. What academic programs have you completed and what degrees do you hold? A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board certified in clinical neuropsychology. In terms of undergraduate education, I received my bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical 	11	forensic and clinical application, so in that respect, no.
14 traumatic brain injury, exaggeration of impairment and 15 psychological factors contributing to the appearance of brain 16 injury. 17 Q Thank you. 18 What academic programs have you completed and what 19 degrees do you hold? 20 A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board 21 certified in clinical neuropsychology. 22 In terms of undergraduate education, I received my 23 bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in 24 Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical	12	I have research I've published research in some
psychological factors contributing to the appearance of brain injury. Q Thank you. What academic programs have you completed and what degrees do you hold? A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board certified in clinical neuropsychology. In terms of undergraduate education, I received my bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical	13	areas and not in others, and those tend to cluster around
16 injury. 17 Q Thank you. 18 What academic programs have you completed and what 19 degrees do you hold? 20 A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board 21 certified in clinical neuropsychology. 22 In terms of undergraduate education, I received my 23 bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in 24 Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical	14	traumatic brain injury, exaggeration of impairment and
17 Q Thank you. 18 What academic programs have you completed and what 19 degrees do you hold? 20 A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board 21 certified in clinical neuropsychology. 22 In terms of undergraduate education, I received my 23 bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in 24 Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical	15	psychological factors contributing to the appearance of brain
What academic programs have you completed and what degrees do you hold? A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board certified in clinical neuropsychology. In terms of undergraduate education, I received my bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical	16	injury.
19 degrees do you hold? 20 A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board 21 certified in clinical neuropsychology. 22 In terms of undergraduate education, I received my 23 bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in 24 Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical	17	Q Thank you.
 A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board certified in clinical neuropsychology. In terms of undergraduate education, I received my bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical 	18	What academic programs have you completed and what
21 certified in clinical neuropsychology. 22 In terms of undergraduate education, I received my 23 bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in 24 Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical	19	degrees do you hold?
In terms of undergraduate education, I received my bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical	20	A I have a Ph.D in clinical psychology and I'm board
23 bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in 24 Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical	21	certified in clinical neuropsychology.
24 Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical	22	In terms of undergraduate education, I received my
	23	bachelor's degree in psychology from Temple University in
25 psychology with a specialization in clinical neuropsychology	24	Philadelphia, and my master's and doctorate in clinical
••	25	psychology with a specialization in clinical neuropsychology

1	from the University of Louisville in Louisville, Kentucky.
2	Q Thank you.
3	A My internship and advanced training in neuropsychology
4	were at Walter Reed here in D.C.
5	Q Thank you very much.
6	And tell the Court about the nature of your Ph.D.
7	program in clinical psychology at the University of Louisville
8	and the nature of the school there at the University of
9	Louisville.
10	A That's an awful broad question. Would you care to pin
11	that down a little, sir?
12	Q Yes. Does the University of Louisville, with which I
13	will share with you I am very familiar because I lived in
14	Louisville for 15 years and practiced there and have family
15	there and I know the people in the community have great pride
16	in the University of Louisville and its schools, including but
17	not limited to the psychology department.
18	So, could you share with the Court the nature of
19	this special school that you attended and where and why you
20	got your Ph.D. there?
21	A Sure. All right. It's an APA approved it was an APA
22	approved program, American Psychological Association approved
23	program.
24	program. Q And I'm going to ask you just to slow down a tad for the court reporter, please.
25	court reporter, please.

1 A This is slow, sir

1	A This is slow, sir.
2	An American Psychological Association approved
3	program in clinical psychology of which there were about a
4	hundred or 150 at the time I attended graduate school in the
5	late '70s to early '80s.
6	The program was behaviorally based, which was one of
7	the reasons I attended there as opposed to, say, analytically
8	based. It was assessment based. And it had an established
9	track in clinical neuropsychology and brain behavior, which I
10	was somewhat interested when I started and quite interested in
11	once I got there.
12	The the I also had family in Kentucky, both in
13	Louisville and Lexington, and that was part of the draw as
14	well.
15	Q Explain to the Court, if you would, what is the
16	interrelationship between neuropsychology and brain behavior?
17	A Neuropsychology is the application of those psychological
18	principles, specifically as regards assessment and issues
19	related to the functions of the brain.
20	Brain is expresses its functions in elements of
21	behavior, in cognitive or thinking skills, and in
22	sub-elements, intellectual, academic, motor and sensory,
23	spatial and language, memory and attention and learning, that
24	can be manifest in test performance through processes of both
25	inductive and deductive reasoning. One uses patterns of test

I	
1	performance on standardized tests as a way of drawing
2	conclusions about the integrity of the brain.
3	Q And tell the Court, did you do a practica in
4	neuropsychological evaluation and treatment?
5	A Multiple practica in neuropsychological assessment, both
6	with adults and children, and multiple practica and treatment.
7	Q Thank you.
8	And what specialized training have you completed in
9	your area of expertise?
10	A Within clinical neuropsychology, the third year of
11	graduate school is actually spent at the University of
12	Louisville Medical School completing the first-year medical
13	students neurosciences sequence as well as the third-year
14	medical students neurology rotations.
15	After I returned back to graduate school, my
16	doctoral dissertation was in an area of neuropsychology, the
17	application, the everyday functioning in neuropsych test
18	performance in demented and community-living older adults.
19	I did a specialty internship then at Walter Reed
20	Army Medical Center. It was a 2,000 hour actually, 2,500
21	hour internship of which about 1,500 hours were spent in
22	clinical neuropsychological assessment and practice.
23	And from there, went to my first job, which was at
24	the Frankfurt Army Regional Medical Center in Frankfurt
25	what was then Frankfurt, West Germany, to work first

supervised and then independently as a clinical 1 2 neuropsychologist. 3 You indicated that you did a program at Walter Reed Army 0 Medical Center and that it was an internship in clinical 4 5 neuropsychology. 6 Would you share with the Court the specialized 7 training that you completed and the extensive number of hours of that neuropsychological training and practice that was 8 9 included? 10 Among the rotations were adult and child Α Sure. 11 neuropsychological assessment, neuropsychological treatment of brain injured individuals through the neuropsychiatry service 12 13 and a rotation in the exceptional family members program to 14 evaluate individuals, children and adult dependents of service 15 members with developmental disorders. 16 We did brain cuts through the pathology department. 17 I was co-located with the neurosurgery department for three months and the neurology department for another three months. 18 19 There was, in addition, rotations in medical 20 psychology and within that a stress disorders clinic. 21 What licenses do you hold in your field and in which Ο 22 states? 23 I hold licenses in Virginia, North Carolina, and Ά 24 Maryland. And I hold board certification as a clinical neuropsychologist through the American Board of Professional 25

I		
1	Psychology.	
2	Q How long have you held your licenses?	
3	A Maryland, since about '89; Virginia, just this year;	
4	North Carolina, since 2005; and board certification since	
5	two 1992.	
6	Q And how long have you practiced in the field of clinical	
7	neuropsychology?	
8	A Since my specialty internship in 1983, '84.	
9	Q And you mentioned board certification, but I want to be	
10	sure, are you board certified as a specialist in this field?	
11	A Iam.	
12	Q And do you hold a diplomat status in clinical psychology?	
13	A In clinical psychology, no. In clinical neuropsychology,	
14	yes.	
15	Q In clinical neuropsychology, thank you.	
16	And with which organization do you have diplomat	
17	status?	
18	A The umbrella organization is the American Board of	
19	Professional Psychology, ABPP, which is the umbrella	
20	organization recognized by the American Psychological	
21	Association for board certification of psychologists.	
22	The membership organization associated with that is	
23	the American Academy of Clinical Neuropsychology.	
24	Q Thank you.	
25	How long have you been board certified?	

1 A 1992, I believe.

2	Q Please list for the Court, in chronological order, the
3	positions that you've held since completion of your formal
4	education and the length of time in each position. And in
5	order to while you're looking in your file there, I notice,
6	let me hand you a copy of Exhibit 55 we'll give the
7	original to the court reporter and ask if you can identify
8	Exhibit 55 for the Court.
9	A That is the previous version of my resume.
10	Q Do we have a further updated one, or do you have one with
11	you?
12	A I have one with me.
13	Q All right. Do you have one we'd be able to leave with
14	the Court?
15	A Sure, but I if it's the same with you, I'd just as
16	soon refer to it now and then leave it when I'm done.
17	Q Is Exhibit 55 accurate, except for the things that have
18	been added to Exhibit 55?
19	A That's correct.
20	MR. HEIDEMAN: So, if you're telling the Court under
21	oath that it's accurate but you have additional things to say,
22	at this time, Your Honor, we'll move Exhibit 55 into evidence.
23	THE COURT: It's admitted.
24	(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 55 ADMITTED.)
25	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you.

I	
1	Q (BY MR. HEIDEMAN) Please continue. My question was,
2	please list in chronological order the positions you've held
3	since completion of your formal education and the length of time
4	in each position.
5	A I was at the Frankfurt Army Regional Medical Center in
6	Frankfurt, West Germany in the Exceptional Family Member
7	Department, which was the Department of Developmental
8	Disabilities, and the Neuropsychiatry Department, which was an
9	adult combined neurology and psychiatry department between
10	January of '85 and January of '88.
11	In February of '88 through January of 1990, I was at
12	the National Rehabilitation Hospital in Washington, D.C.
13	where, among other things, I led a traumatic brain injury
14	inpatient team and where I developed a neuropsychological
15	fellowship program.
16	Between January of 1990 and January of 1997, I was
17	at Walter Reed Army Medical Center, first as a GS13, then as a
18	GS14, a program director for the clinical neuropsychology
19	program. I was housed in the division of neurosurgery there.
20	And while there, I directed the joint Georgetown/Walter Reed
21	National Rehabilitation Program training programs.
22	I was also the co-principal investigator on the
23	Defense and Veterans Head Injury Programs, which eventually
24	grew into the Defense and Veterans Brain Injury and Spinal
25	Cord Programs, which is the current set of joint service

1	organizations that manages and treats traumatic brain injuries
2	as a consequence of the Gulf Wars.
3	In I was, between February of '97 and June of
4	'97, still in the neurosurgery department at Walter Reed, but
5	employed not by the U.S. Government, but by the Henry M.
6	Jackson Foundation for the Advancement of Military Medicine.
7	While there, I was responsible for the same clinical
8	activities as I was before and was analyzing data from the
9	traumatic brain injury research programs that were conducted
10	at Walter Reed under my watch.
11	Q Thank you.
12	A I've been in private practice since then in Maryland and
13	elsewhere.
14	Q Is the nature of your private practice that of as a
15	clinical neuropsychologist?
16	A It is. A certain portion of the cases referred to me are
17	clinical psychologic more than clinical neuropsychologic in
18	nature, but for the most part, yes.
19	Q Thank you. Just I'd like to go back for a brief
20	moment to the Defense and Veterans Head Injury Program that
21	you mentioned. Could you explain to the Court briefly what is
22	that program, your role with that program and how the program
23	has grown and how you have been involved with it?
24	A I first got exposed to the principles in that program,
25	namely Jordan Grafman, G-r-a-f-m-a-n, and Andres Salazar at

while I was an intern at Walter Reed, as they were tailing off 1 the VHIF, Vietnam Head Injury Program, which was a study of 2 3 individuals with penetrating missile wounds secondary to shrapnel or bullet-related -- projectile-related injuries from 4 5 the Vietnam War. 6 When I returned to Walter Reed in the -- in 1990 and 7 '91, the Gulf War, the first one was beginning to ramp up and, along with Andres Salazar and Deborah Warden, we developed a 8 9 set of model treatment and assessment programs to evaluate the 10 consequences of the head injuries that we would expect -- that 11 we expected we would see from that first Gulf War. 12 That was a relatively small set of pilot studies 13 that grew to a budget of only 1 or \$2 million by the time I 14 left Walter Reed in the late 1990s. 15 That set of studies and the associated protocols 16 were unfortunately required for the second Gulf War where 17 traumatic brain injury and its consequences and post-traumatic 18 stress disorder superimposed on that had become, in some ways, 19 the signature injury of that war. 20 You just mentioned the post-traumatic stress disorder. Ο 21 I'm going to ask you about that as soon as I finish qualifying 22 you as an expert so that you may then testify about 23 substantive issues --24 So we'll call that a failed segue. Α 25 I'll come back to it.

I	
1	Have you taught or lectured in your field or have
2	you and have you held academic affiliations?
3	A I have held academic affiliations at the Uniformed
4	Services University of the Health Sciences, at Georgetown
5	University Medical School, and at the University of Maryland.
6	I am currently Georgetown was the last of the
7	positions I gave up, that was last year, as I start to shift
8	my focus both personally and professionally to North Carolina.
9	Q Have you been published in journals or other publications
10	that are focused in your field?
11	A I have, but I am by no means a primarily a researcher.
12	I have a couple of book chapters, including a recent one on
13	blast injury in the handbook of Military Military
14	Neuropsychology. I have some presentations at national
15	meetings and a couple of articles and a check on a book in
16	preparation, but by no means am I primarily a writer.
17	Q Are you a member of any and your resume that is now in
18	evidence as Exhibit 55 lists various information about
19	numerous publications and presentations; is that correct?
20	A I think numerous is generous, but yes, they are there.
21	Q All right. Have are you a member of any professional
22	societies, associations, and organizations currently?
23	A Of course. The American Psychological Association and
24	Division 40, which is its neuropsychology subdivision; the
25	National Academy of Neuropsychology, and the International

1	Neuropsychological Society.
2	Q Thank you. Have you received any academic or
3	professional honors?
4	A Promotions as faculty or adjunct faculty in the normal
5	course of matters, but beyond that, no.
6	Q And did you receive a U.S. Army Health Professions
7	Scholarship?
8	A I did. That's what brought me to Walter Reed after
9	graduate school.
10	Q Did you receive a university fellowship?
11	A I did.
12	Q And were you elected to Phi Beta Kappa?
13	A As an undergraduate, yes, sir.
14	Q Thank you very much. In terms of your curriculum vitae,
15	which we've already moved into evidence and the Court has
16	accepted as Exhibit 55, you indicated that there were some
17	matters about your background that were not included in that
18	version.
19	Could you please briefly supplement those
20	credentials for the Court.
21	A Sure. I don't know that I had a Virginia license yet at
22	the time of the that my CV was submitted to you back in
23	'09. No, I didn't. It would have just been earned.
24	And then a chapter that was in preparation in the
25	'09 curriculum vitae is now in print.

1	Q Thank you very much. Have you previously served as an
2	expert witness in court?
3	A I have.
4	Q And in what courts has your opinion been accepted as an
5	expert witness?
6	A In federal court in Maryland and in Virginia; in state
7	courts in West Virginia, Illinois, Ohio, Maryland, D.C.,
8	Virginia, and North Carolina, and perhaps elsewhere.
9	Q Thank you very much.
10	MR. HEIDEMAN: Your Honor, pursuant to Federal Rule
11	of Evidence 702, I'd like to ask the Court to accept the
12	qualifications of Dr. Jack Spector and to accept him as an
13	expert in the field of clinical neuropsychology and permit him
14	to testify in this case.
15	THE COURT: Certainly.
16	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much.
17	Q (BY MR. HEIDEMAN) Dr. Spector, let me go back right to
18	the issue I indicated I would come back to.
19	Tell the Court what post-traumatic stress disorder
20	is, please.
21	A Post-traumatic stress disorder is describes a
22	combination of psychological reactions to conditions of
23	unusual and morbidly threatening stress that have both
24	short-term and the potential for long-term effect on the
25	afflicted individual.

1 And what have we learned, and I know this is a very broad \cap question, but what have we learned about post-traumatic stress 2 3 disorder, not only from people who have experienced military traumas, but translate that also over to what you have learned 4 5 in your field of study generally about people who have been through terrorist attacks, hijackings, shootings? 6 7 First, the pool of individuals who have been involved in А 8 terrorist attacks and hijackings is relatively small and 9 rarely accessed in most clinical practices, including my own. 10 My experience, for the most part, deals with 11 individuals who have been shot at or shot, blown up or 12 threatened with being blown up, or otherwise exposed to 13 horrific circumstances in combat situations. That is actually 14 the most common way in which post-traumatic stress disorders 15 are developed and that makes a certain level of sense in that the disorder was developed specifically from military 16 17 populations. 18 The -- among the things I've learned is that the 19 term is probably applied more generously than it should be to 20 individuals who have experienced lower or less threatening or 21 less severe levels of trauma. And one of the ways in which 22 the literature has muddied is by the inclusion of individuals

with relatively incidental threats to their person or property with those with much more severe and much more frightening experiences.

1The diagnostic and statistical manual, which has2included PTSD, post-traumatic stress disorder, for at least3the last two iterations specifically requires that the events4in question be extremely rare, extremely threatening and5extremely horrifying, and that there be an imminent threat of6death or maiming either directly experienced or witnessed for7an individual to develop the set of rather well-defined8well, the set the large set of defined symptoms associated9with the disorder.10Q11referenced that the experience suffered by the victim be rare,12threatening, horrifying and have been an imminent threat; did13I get it right?14AACorrect. There actually is another condition which is15that it be directly experienced or witnessed. So, hearing it16described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat17into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient.18Q19Pflug, who you've examined, correct?20A21Q22A23A24Q25A26The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well25aware that on November 23 rd , 1985, these two people got onto	I	
 the last two iterations specifically requires that the events in question be extremely rare, extremely threatening and extremely horrifying, and that there be an imminent threat of death or maiming either directly experienced or witnessed for an individual to develop the set of rather well-defined well, the set the large set of defined symptoms associated with the disorder. Q You indicated four prongs in your last answer. You referenced that the experience suffered by the victim be rare, threatening, horrifying and have been an imminent threat; did I get it right? A Correct. There actually is another condition which is that it be directly experienced or witnessed. So, hearing it described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient. Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink Pflug, who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	1	The diagnostic and statistical manual, which has
 in question be extremely rare, extremely threatening and extremely horrifying, and that there be an imminent threat of death or maiming either directly experienced or witnessed for an individual to develop the set of rather well-defined well, the set the large set of defined symptoms associated with the disorder. Q You indicated four prongs in your last answer. You referenced that the experience suffered by the victim be rare, threatening, horrifying and have been an imminent threat; did I get it right? A Correct. There actually is another condition which is that it be directly experienced or witnessed. So, hearing it described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient. Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink Pflug, who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	2	included PTSD, post-traumatic stress disorder, for at least
 extremely horrifying, and that there be an imminent threat of death or maiming either directly experienced or witnessed for an individual to develop the set of rather well-defined well, the set the large set of defined symptoms associated with the disorder. Q You indicated four prongs in your last answer. You referenced that the experience suffered by the victim be rare, threatening, horrifying and have been an imminent threat; did I get it right? A Correct. There actually is another condition which is that it be directly experienced or witnessed. So, hearing it described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient. Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink Pflug, who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	3	the last two iterations specifically requires that the events
 death or maiming either directly experienced or witnessed for an individual to develop the set of rather well-defined well, the set the large set of defined symptoms associated with the disorder. Q You indicated four prongs in your last answer. You referenced that the experience suffered by the victim be rare, threatening, horrifying and have been an imminent threat; did I get it right? A Correct. There actually is another condition which is that it be directly experienced or witnessed. So, hearing it described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient. Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink Pflug, who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	4	in question be extremely rare, extremely threatening and
 an individual to develop the set of rather well-defined well, the set the large set of defined symptoms associated with the disorder. Q You indicated four prongs in your last answer. You referenced that the experience suffered by the victim be rare, threatening, horrifying and have been an imminent threat; did I get it right? A Correct. There actually is another condition which is that it be directly experienced or witnessed. So, hearing it described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient. Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink Pflug, who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	5	extremely horrifying, and that there be an imminent threat of
 well, the set the large set of defined symptoms associated with the disorder. Q You indicated four prongs in your last answer. You referenced that the experience suffered by the victim be rare, threatening, horrifying and have been an imminent threat; did I get it right? A Correct. There actually is another condition which is that it be directly experienced or witnessed. So, hearing it described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient. Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink Pflug, who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	6	death or maiming either directly experienced or witnessed for
 with the disorder. Q You indicated four prongs in your last answer. You referenced that the experience suffered by the victim be rare, threatening, horrifying and have been an imminent threat; did I get it right? A Correct. There actually is another condition which is that it be directly experienced or witnessed. So, hearing it described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient. Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink Pflug, who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	7	an individual to develop the set of rather well-defined
 Q You indicated four prongs in your last answer. You referenced that the experience suffered by the victim be rare, threatening, horrifying and have been an imminent threat; did I get it right? A Correct. There actually is another condition which is that it be directly experienced or witnessed. So, hearing it described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient. Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink Pflug, who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	8	well, the set the large set of defined symptoms associated
11 referenced that the experience suffered by the victim be rare, 12 threatening, horrifying and have been an imminent threat; did 13 I get it right? 14 A Correct. There actually is another condition which is 15 that it be directly experienced or witnessed. So, hearing it 16 described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat 17 into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient. 18 Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink 19 Pflug, who you've examined, correct? 20 A Yes, sir. 21 Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, 22 correct? 23 A Yes, sir. 24 Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well	9	with the disorder.
 threatening, horrifying and have been an imminent threat; did I get it right? A Correct. There actually is another condition which is that it be directly experienced or witnessed. So, hearing it described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient. Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink Pflug, who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	10	Q You indicated four prongs in your last answer. You
 I get it right? A Correct. There actually is another condition which is that it be directly experienced or witnessed. So, hearing it described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient. Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink Pflug, who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	11	referenced that the experience suffered by the victim be rare,
 A Correct. There actually is another condition which is that it be directly experienced or witnessed. So, hearing it described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient. Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink Pflug, who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	12	threatening, horrifying and have been an imminent threat; did
 that it be directly experienced or witnessed. So, hearing it described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient. Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink Pflug, who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	13	I get it right?
 described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient. Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink Pflug, who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, correct? A Yes, sir. Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	14	A Correct. There actually is another condition which is
17 into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient. 18 Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink 19 Pflug, who you've examined, correct? 20 A Yes, sir. 21 Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, 22 correct? 23 A Yes, sir. 24 Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well	15	that it be directly experienced or witnessed. So, hearing it
 18 Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink 19 Pflug, who you've examined, correct? 20 A Yes, sir. 21 Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, 22 correct? 23 A Yes, sir. 24 Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	16	described or seeing it on TV, while it's expanded somewhat
19 Pflug, who you've examined, correct? 20 A Yes, sir. 21 Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, 22 correct? 23 A Yes, sir. 24 Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well	17	into the lexicon of PTSD, are not sufficient.
 20 A Yes, sir. 21 Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, 22 correct? 23 A Yes, sir. 24 Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	18	Q The Court has already received testimony from Jackie Nink
21 Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined, 22 correct? 23 A Yes, sir. 24 Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well	19	Pflug, who you've examined, correct?
<pre>22 correct? 23 A Yes, sir. 24 Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well</pre>	20	A Yes, sir.
 23 A Yes, sir. 24 Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well 	21	Q And also from Patrick Scott Baker who you've examined,
Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well	22	correct?
	23	A Yes, sir.
aware that on November 23 rd , 1985, these two people got onto	24	Q The Court already, in receiving that testimony, is well
	25	aware that on November 23 rd , 1985, these two people got onto

EgyptAir Flight 648 -- and I'm walking toward Exhibit 3, which is in evidence, and this flight, a normal flight from Athens to Cairo, which took off at 9:05 Athens time, then shortly thereafter, about 23 minutes later, had a situation where three hijackers took control of the aircraft.

6 The Court has also already received testimony that 7 when at least the two surviving victims that are Plaintiffs in this case -- because Ms. Scarlett Rogenkamp was murdered and 8 9 executed, to quote her sister, by the hijackers, but the two 10 surviving victims, both of whom you have examined, Jackie Nink 11 Pflug and Patrick Scott Baker, have testified to the Court 12 that they saw a hijacker stand up with a gun in one hand, a 13 grenade in the other, attempt to get the grenade out with 14 their teeth and Patrick Scott Baker has testified that he 15 actually saw the hijacker put the gun back in his pocket and pull the pin out of the grenade. 16

17 In addition, Jackie Nink Pflug has testified that 18 she was hit with a gun in the back of her head by one of the 19 hijackers. They've testified that they were moved around on 20 the airplane, their passports were collected, that the 21 hijackers had got neckties from peoples' briefcases or that 22 were there in the aircraft, and then eventually, eventually 23 there was also, by the way, a shootout between sky marshals 24 and the hijackers.

25

I believe it was Patrick Baker that testified that

I	
1	25 shots, he believes, according to the FBI, were fired, the
2	plane took a big descent and finally landed in Malta. And
3	then after landing in Malta at approximately 10:16, two
4	Israeli women, who Patrick Baker had met while waiting for the
5	aircraft to take off, two Israeli women known to be Israelis
6	because all the passports were collected, were called forward
7	and one Tamar Artzi was shot about midnight, now moving into
8	the morning of November 24 th , and the second one was shot 15
9	minutes later.
10	And then Patrick Scott Baker testified that he was
11	brought forth subsequently, which would be at about 12:30, 15
12	minutes later, brought to the door of the aircraft, but
13	overheard a radio transmission that said something like, "no
14	more killings, the fuel is coming."
15	He was taken back to his seat. By the way, they
16	were had their hands tied behind their back with the
17	neckties. And Patrick Scott Baker has testified that, some
18	neckties. And Patrick Scott Baker has testified that, some time later, they brought him back to the door of the aircraft, he locked eyes with the hijacker, considered if he could go for him, having previously seen a gun after the shootout, considering if he could go for the gun, and that he was taken
19	he locked eyes with the hijacker, considered if he could go
20	for him, having previously seen a gun after the shootout,
21	considering if he could go for the gun, and that he was taken
22	to the door of the aircraft, and as he jumped in an attempt to
23	save himself, he was shot with a bullet right in the back of
24	considering if he could go for the gun, and that he was taken to the door of the aircraft, and as he jumped in an attempt to save himself, he was shot with a bullet right in the back of the head, gushing, went down and then heard footsteps as they came down to drag him back up and then threw him over. And he
25	came down to drag him back up and then threw him over. And he

was able, miraculously, to survive, he's testified, get under 1 the fuselage of the airplane, run into the field, at which 2 3 time, I believe, a British -- or a British-speaking person stood up in the weeds and pointed a rifle at him. 4 5 Patrick Scott Baker later was taken to the hospital, 6 and while at the hospital, he testified that Scarlett 7 Rogenkamp, who he had met on the airplane and who had been shot four hours later, that's eight-and-a-half hours into the 8 9 hijacking, that he was wheeled from his room to identify her. 10 And, indeed, she was dead, and he did identify her. 11 Let's stay for a moment with Patrick Scott Baker 12 before going onto Jackie Nink Pflug. 13 Tell the Court the nature of the interview you had 14 with Patrick Scott Baker. Tell the Court the nature of your 15 assessment of what he suffered, the nature of the examination that you did and your findings, and I will ask you to please 16 17 talk slowly, yes, loudly, but slowly for the court reporter. I will try. 18 А 19 Mr. Baker was actually interviewed twice, once by 20 telephone on 11/9/09 --21 A little louder, please, into the microphone. Q 22 Sure. He was interviewed twice, once by telephone on А 23 11/9/09, and then at my office on 4/22/10. 24 The evaluation consisted of the administration of 25 standardized psychological and neuropsychological tests to

1 assess a wide range of cognitive and emotional functions to 2 may have been affected both by the brain injuries he was 3 suspected to have sustained as a result of his shooting an 4 subsequent falls from the height of the airliner's cabin of 5 to the tarmac twice, as well as the emotional reactions the 6 he may have experienced secondary to his persistent and 7 appropriate, in my opinion, fear of being maimed or killed 8 a result of the process. 9 The evaluation itself took about seven or eight	nd loor nat
3 suspected to have sustained as a result of his shooting ar 4 subsequent falls from the height of the airliner's cabin of 5 to the tarmac twice, as well as the emotional reactions th 6 he may have experienced secondary to his persistent and 7 appropriate, in my opinion, fear of being maimed or killed 8 a result of the process.	loor nat
4 subsequent falls from the height of the airliner's cabin of 5 to the tarmac twice, as well as the emotional reactions th 6 he may have experienced secondary to his persistent and 7 appropriate, in my opinion, fear of being maimed or killed 8 a result of the process.	loor nat
5 to the tarmac twice, as well as the emotional reactions the 6 he may have experienced secondary to his persistent and 7 appropriate, in my opinion, fear of being maimed or killed 8 a result of the process.	nat
6 he may have experienced secondary to his persistent and 7 appropriate, in my opinion, fear of being maimed or killed 8 a result of the process.	
7 appropriate, in my opinion, fear of being maimed or killed 8 a result of the process.	l as
8 a result of the process.	l as
9 The evaluation itself took about seven or eight	
10 hours. The interviews combined took about two plus, maybe	e a
11 little bit more than that. The tell me what else you r	need
12 right now.	
13 Q What tests did you perform on Mr. Baker?	
14 A I can go through the set of procedures if you'd like.	,
15 They are the lead paragraph in the report dated $5/3/10$. W	Vould
16 you like me to do that?	
17 Q Before I do, let me just hand you a copy of two exhibits	oits
18 that I believe are now in the Court's exhibit binder, Exhi	lbit
19 57A and Exhibit 57B, and ask if you can identify these two)
20 documents, 57A and 57B.	
21 A The reports were written for two purposes. The one of	lated
22 3 March 2010 is a brief letter to your colleague,	
23 Mr. Nudelman, which details my interview and results of re	eview
24 of records for Mr. Baker for the purpose of establishing	
25 whether indeed he sustained a physical brain injury as a	

I	
1	result of his shooting and its aftermath.
2	The report dated $5/3/10$ is a comprehensive
3	neuropsychological evaluation that collects that data and then
4	includes the results of the more detailed neuropsychological
5	evaluation that was completed at my office on $4/22/10$.
6	Q Did you prepare both Exhibit 57A and 57B?
7	A I did.
8	Q And do they express, although differently when I say
9	differently, I mean for the different purposes that you
10	indicated, do they express your opinions in this case?
11	A They do.
12	MR. HEIDEMAN: We would move Exhibits 57A and 57B
13	into evidence at this time, Your Honor.
14	THE COURT: They'll be admitted.
15	(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBITS 57A AND 57B ADMITTED.)
16	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much.
17	Q (BY MR. HEIDEMAN) Please, without me interrupting you,
18	explain to the Court the interview you did, the protocols you
19	used, the tests that you performed on Patrick Scott Baker, your
20	evaluation and conclusions and opinions regarding the brain
21	injury that he may have suffered I'll defer that opinion to
22	you and any other diagnoses, including putting in context for
23	the Court your opinions as to how the scenario, as the Court has
24	received it from Patrick Scott Baker himself in evidence, has,
25	in your opinion, affected his life.

I	
1	A First off, the interview is a is a expanded clinical
2	interview. It is, in many ways, the same interview I do with
3	anyone else who's been sent to me for an evaluation of their
4	emotional and cognitive status.
5	It involves a history, academic, personal,
6	psychosocial, psychiatric, medical. It involves a assessment
7	of essentially what they've done with their life and what they
8	are doing at the time I'm seeing them.
9	It includes a mental status examination, a careful
10	assessment of their emotional state at the time that I'm
11	meeting with them; how well they're sleeping and eating; their
12	energy level and drive state; their mood; their affective
13	range; their integrity of thinking; their the presence of
14	hallucinations or false beliefs; delusions or unusual sensory
15	phenomena; their sleep and whether its troubled by nightmares
16	or awakenings or difficulties falling asleep or staying asleep
17	or whether its restorative; their history with regards to
18	medications, both prescription and recreational; their history
19	with regards to the use of alcohol or tobacco; their essential
20	health history or fitness history, if you will; the nature of
21	their relationships; the nature of those relationships that
22	may no longer exist, and their an assessment of their
23	aspirations and what they what they hope for in their
24	future. Combined with this, an assessment of Frank's
25	psychiatric symptoms and of suicidal and of homicidal thoughts

and intent, if any.

The assessment itself involves the administration through a technician of standardized tests of intellectual ability, of academic achievement skill, of sensory and motor functioning, of language and spatial functioning, of learning and memory skills, of executive or problem-solving skills, and of attentional capacities.

8 Intertwined through that are measures that are 9 specifically designed to assess whether someone is trying hard 10 or whether they are, in fact, attempting to exaggerate or 11 fabricate symptomatology. Some of those are in free-standing 12 tests of test-taking effort, so-called symptom validity tests. 13 Some of those are embedded tests that are part and parcel of 14 the standard evaluation but are more sensitive to effort than 15 the brain impairment.

16 Over the course of the assessment, there are 17 standardized psychological or personality questionnaires 18 administered. In the case of both Mr. Baker and Ms. Pflug, 19 also measures that are specifically sensitive to 20 post-traumatic stress and to post-traumatic stress-related 21 symptomatology. 22 In your report marked Exhibit 57B, which is Thank you. 0

22 g Thank you. In your report marked Exhibit 575, which is 23 the March 3, 2010 report that is in evidence, you state 24 therein on page 1 and paragraph 3 that Mr. Baker has a vivid 25 sequential hyper-real recollection of events leading up to the

1	moment of discharge of the I believe that's discharge of
2	the gun, through to the time he was slumped near the ground.
3	Explain to the Court your assessment of his ability
4	to, as he expressed here in the courtroom, recall those events
5	and how those events have affected the rest of his life.
6	A This is a the nature of the question illustrates some
7	of the differences between what you do and what I do, because
8	there is the tendency to go immediately from the drama of the
9	moment to the consequences for the life. There's a lot that
10	occurs in between, and that's what I specialize in, which is
11	the way that individuals experience the event and then
12	integrate it into what becomes the rest of their life.
13	Everyone can get a stress disorder, but a
14	post-traumatic stress disorder requires both an experience and
15	then an attempt to deal with that experience and what
16	sometimes is an aberrant and sometimes is a healthy matter.
17	Mr. Baker illustrates combinations of the two.
18	First, to sort of dispense with the one of the questions I
19	was asked, he is, at this point, neuropsychologically intact,
20	that is to say that his intellectual, his academic, his
21	sensory and motor, his language and spatial, his memory and
22	attention, his learning and executive skills are within normal
23	limits. That's not necessarily to say they are within the
24	range that would have been predicted for him personally, but
25	they are within the normal range insofar as I'm able to assess

1	them with the tools available to us.
2	There is, in fact, some neuroradiographic evidence
3	that he sustained an injury to his brain, and not just to his
4	head, as a result of this accident. And I will leave that to
5	the neuroradiologist to explain either in person or in a
6	report.
7	Q That report has already been received by the Court into
8	evidence and is before the Court, which indicates the opinion
9	of that expert that and I'm paraphrasing that Patrick
10	Scott Baker suffered a brain injury as a result of the
11	shooting to the back of his head by the hijacker.
12	A Okay. The the I'm sorry, please
13	Q Yes, on page 2 of this Exhibit 57B, in the first report
14	you prepared, you state in Paragraph No. 2 that Mr. Baker
15	reports a number of unusual neuropsychological symptoms,
16	including very diminished reading speed and accuracy, driving
17	problems marked by neglect of road signs and numerous scrapes
18	and near misses.
19	What's your view of those?
20	A That absolutely makes sense from a neuropsychologic
21	perspective, given the point of impact of his injury in the
22	posterior parts of the brain that are involved in visual
23	integration and visual attention.
24	Reading is very much requires visual as well as
25	language processing elements, and it's those visual elements

that would explain in some ways why he's not the reader now that he was literally on the day before his injury.

1

2

3 That said, that's an enormously subtle set of symptoms with respect to our ability to detect them using 4 5 standardized procedures. In many ways we're dependent upon self report, and paired with that, neuroradiographic or direct 6 7 access to the functions of the brain or the structure of the 8 In this respect, Mr. Baker's complaints are consistent brain. 9 with the neuroradiologic findings found prior to my 10 examination.

11 What is most noteworthy here is his description of 12 post-traumatic stress-related symptomatology in the months and 13 even years after he survived his assault and subsequent falls. 14 His experience in the event, while the brain injury he 15 sustained were, in our nomenclature, mild traumatic brain injuries, his awareness of events as they were occurring 16 17 really predisposes him to a post-traumatic stress disorder. 18 He didn't have the safety or protection granted were he 19 rendered unconscious for longer periods of time.

Those post-traumatic stress symptoms were fairly classic, as he describes them, in the period of time after his injury. He re-experienced sensations associated with the event, he had nightmares, he had intrusive thoughts or recollections, he became choked up and particularly felt a certain sense of guilt over having survived where others did

1 He reported intrusive experiences and dissociative not. experiences, feeling as if he was transported or somewhere 2 else at the time where he was wherever he was. 3 That set of symptoms is fairly classic for 4 5 post-traumatic stress disorder, and if someone is treated 6 quickly, proximately to where they were injured, and with the 7 expectation that they'll survive, such as in combat 8 situations, fairly amenable to treatment. 9 None of those things occurred here. Mr. Baker went 10 to Malta and then was, in turn, evacuated back to the United 11 States where, to the best of my knowledge, he never sought 12 treatment for these issues again. 13 What he did in the ensuing months and years became 14 clearer on the second evaluation than the first, which is that 15 he disappeared away from friends and family and away from being reminded of or needing to speak about or describe the 16 17 events that had occurred to him. 18 I was actually stationed in Germany, in Frankfurt at 19 the time this occurred, and was at Landstuhl Army Medical 20 Center for supervision on an almost weekly basis. However, 21 while there, what I was not privy to was the degree to which 22 Mr. Baker and Ms. Pflug became celebrities of a morbid sort 23 and celebrated for surviving while at the same time the 24 objects of media and, of course, family and friends' 25 attentions.

1	Mr. Baker's solution in dealing with that unwanted
2	attention was to leave and to leave for what turned out to be
3	significant portions of every year in about as isolated an
4	occupation as one can find.
5	Q In your report, marked as Exhibit 57B in evidence, you
6	indicate on the second page that Mr. Baker appeared to suffer
7	several closed-head injuries, and the following paragraph
8	refers to Dr. Stimac, whose report is before the Court, where
9	it was determined that he had the brain injury as has already
10	been mentioned.
11	I'd like to concentrate with you more on the other
12	areas of what he suffered rather than the brain injury itself.
13	For example, in your report marked Exhibit 57B, you do
14	reference that he had this relatively isolated existence in
15	the years following the hijacking. That's in paragraph 3 of
16	page 2. Mr. Baker testified that he he looked for I
17	think he used the words well, I know his term was "comfort
18	zone," whether he said he'd retreated to a comfort zone or he
19	found a comfort zone. Explain to the Court the impact of that
20	and the your use of the term you just did of him
21	disappearing for a prolonged period of time. Explain to the
22	Court your assessment of all that as it relates to Mr. Baker.
23	A Different people cope in different ways. For Mr. Baker,
24	he did not seek treatment in part because I don't know what he
25	believed his access to treatment might be, but also because he

believed and has stated a number of times that he thought that 1 that would be a victory, that he would be admitting that there 2 3 was some potential for lasting effect of the individuals who hurt him with regards to his future functioning. 4 5 At the same time, he said that he could not continue 6 to deal with having to retell the story and re-experience the 7 story through the retelling, and went to something that he had done before -- he had worked the previous summer on a fishing 8 9 boat -- and that he found comforting and isolating. 10 You indicate in this report, 57B, that Mr. Baker appeared Ο 11 to have exhibited symptoms of post-concussion syndrome. 12 Explain to the Court what that is. 13 There's a triad of symptoms associated with the А Sure. period of time after even mild traumatic brain injuries, and 14 15 those are marked by physical symptoms, usually headaches and insomnia; cognitive symptoms, usually memory and attention 16 17 inefficiencies; and emotional symptoms, typically depression and irritability. 18 19 0 You also reference --20 They have a normal life span of weeks to months Α 21 typically. 22 You also, in your 57B report, indicate he appears to --0 23 Strike that. 24 If I can interfere. Instead of my having to remember Α which is 57A and B, can you refer to --25

1	Q The first report.
2	A Thank you.
3	Q The first report. Thank you. I'm sorry.
4	You used the words, and I quote, he clearly
5	exhibited symptoms of post-traumatic stress disorder, unquote.
6	A Yes, sir.
7	Q Would you explain to the Court your opinions on that
8	issue, particularly in light of the subsequent
9	neuropsychological testing and evaluation that you did.
10	A Well, with regards to his symptoms in the period of time
11	after the injury, that's been asked and I think answered. He
12	experienced nightmares, intrusive recollections, painful and
13	intrusive and frightening recollections of the events in
14	question. He experienced periods of derealization where he
15	felt that things going on around him did not that he felt
16	detached from events going on around him. He isolated himself
17	from friends and family members. He experienced depressed
18	mood and breakthrough expressions of depressions, such as
19	crying or sobbing. And then he experienced feelings of guilt
20	for surviving or for not having done more.
21	Q And are all of those indicators of someone suffering from
22	post-traumatic stress disorder?
23	A Absolutely in a very classic sense of the type of PTSD
24	that, that was with that harkens back to the day when the
25	concept was developed with combat survivors.

1	
1	Q And in this first report, you also referenced the words
2	that he exhibited symptoms of a complex neurobehavioral
3	disorder in the decades since the assault. What did you mean
4	using that term, complex neurobehavioral disorder in the
5	decade since
6	A That he exhibited subtle but he says persistent problems
7	in visual functioning and perceptual functioning and in
8	reading and other higher order problem-solving associated with
9	the posterior or more visually involved areas of the brain.
10	Q And in your testing?
11	A And again, at that time, that was by self-report and by
12	description rather than by standardized collection of data.
13	Q And subsequently, then, you've already told the Court you
14	saw him, you examined him, you interviewed him, and you did
15	the neuropsychological evaluation and testing; is that
16	correct?
17	A That's correct.
18	Q Tell the Court the nature of the neuropsychological
19	evaluation and testing you did on Mr. Baker and what what
20	your determinations were.
21	A For the sake of brevity, it will also be the same battery
22	of procedures that were administered to Ms. Pflug. There are
23	a set of standardized neuropsychological measures which
24	included the Wechsler Adult Intelligence Scale, Fourth
25	Edition; the Wide Range Achievement Test, Fourth Edition; the

1Test of Memory Malingering and Word Memory Test, which are2symptom validity procedures; the Lateral Dominance Test;3Grooved Fegboard Test; and Finger Tapping test, which are4measures of the psychomotor functioning; the Boston Naming5Test and Thurstone Fluency Test, which are measures of6language proficiencies; the Rey-Osterreith Complex Figure7Test, and the also the Visual Form Discrimination Test,8which are measures of visual spatial functioning; the9recognition trials of the Rey complex figure test and the10California Verbal Learning Test, Second Edition, which are11visual and verbal memory measures respectively; the Trail12Making Test and the Wisconsin Card Sorting Test; Conners'13Continuous Performance Test, and the Auditory Consonant14Trigrams Test, which are measures of attentional capacities15and executive functioning; the Minnesota Multiphasic16Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a17psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma18Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of19PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes.20Q21A23case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another24courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another25couthouse, and there's a linked connection. And before we do	I	
 Grooved Pegboard Test; and Finger Tapping test, which are measures of the psychomotor functioning; the Boston Naming Test and Thurstone Fluency Test, which are measures of language proficiencies; the Rey-Osterreith Complex Figure Test, and the also the Visual Form Discrimination Test, which are measures of visual spatial functioning; the recognition trials of the Rey complex figure test and the California Verbal Learning Test, Second Edition, which are visual and verbal memory measures respectively; the Trail Making Test and the Wisconsin Card Sorting Test; Conners' Continuous Performance Test, and the Auditory Consonant Trigrams Test, which are measures of attentional capacities and executive functioning; the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. Q And what were your findings? A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another 	1	Test of Memory Malingering and Word Memory Test, which are
measures of the psychomotor functioning; the Boston Naming Test and Thurstone Fluency Test, which are measures of language proficiencies; the Rey-Osterreith Complex Figure Test, and the also the Visual Form Discrimination Test, which are measures of visual spatial functioning; the recognition trials of the Rey complex figure test and the California Verbal Learning Test, Second Edition, which are visual and verbal memory measures respectively; the Trail Making Test and the Wisconsin Card Sorting Test; Conners' Continuous Performance Test, and the Auditory Consonant Trigrams Test, which are measures of attentional capacities and executive functioning; the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. Q And what were your findings? A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another	2	symptom validity procedures; the Lateral Dominance Test;
5 Test and Thurstone Fluency Test, which are measures of language proficiencies; the Rey-Osterreith Complex Figure 7 Test, and the also the Visual Form Discrimination Test, 8 which are measures of visual spatial functioning; the 9 recognition trials of the Rey complex figure test and the California Verbal Learning Test, Second Edition, which are 11 visual and verbal memory measures respectively; the Trail 12 Making Test and the Wisconsin Card Sorting Test; Conners' 13 Continuous Performance Test, and the Auditory Consonant 14 Trigrams Test, which are measures of attentional capacities 15 and executive functioning; the Minnesota Multiphasic 16 Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a 17 psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma 18 Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of 19 PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. 20 Q And what were your findings? 21 A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr 22 Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's 23 case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another 24 courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another	3	Grooved Pegboard Test; and Finger Tapping test, which are
 language proficiencies; the Rey-Osterreith Complex Figure Test, and the also the Visual Form Discrimination Test, which are measures of visual spatial functioning; the recognition trials of the Rey complex figure test and the California Verbal Learning Test, Second Edition, which are visual and verbal memory measures respectively; the Trail Making Test and the Wisconsin Card Sorting Test; Conners' Continuous Performance Test, and the Auditory Consonant Trigrams Test, which are measures of attentional capacities and executive functioning; the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. Q And what were your findings? A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another 	4	measures of the psychomotor functioning; the Boston Naming
 Test, and the also the Visual Form Discrimination Test, which are measures of visual spatial functioning; the recognition trials of the Rey complex figure test and the California Verbal Learning Test, Second Edition, which are visual and verbal memory measures respectively; the Trail Making Test and the Wisconsin Card Sorting Test; Conners' Continuous Performance Test, and the Auditory Consonant Trigrams Test, which are measures of attentional capacities and executive functioning; the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. Q And what were your findings? A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another 	5	Test and Thurstone Fluency Test, which are measures of
 which are measures of visual spatial functioning; the recognition trials of the Rey complex figure test and the California Verbal Learning Test, Second Edition, which are visual and verbal memory measures respectively; the Trail Making Test and the Wisconsin Card Sorting Test; Conners' Continuous Performance Test, and the Auditory Consonant Trigrams Test, which are measures of attentional capacities and executive functioning; the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. Q And what were your findings? A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another 	6	language proficiencies; the Rey-Osterreith Complex Figure
 Precognition trials of the Rey complex figure test and the California Verbal Learning Test, Second Edition, which are visual and verbal memory measures respectively; the Trail Making Test and the Wisconsin Card Sorting Test; Conners' Continuous Performance Test, and the Auditory Consonant Trigrams Test, which are measures of attentional capacities and executive functioning; the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. Q And what were your findings? A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another 	7	Test, and the also the Visual Form Discrimination Test,
 California Verbal Learning Test, Second Edition, which are visual and verbal memory measures respectively; the Trail Making Test and the Wisconsin Card Sorting Test; Conners' Continuous Performance Test, and the Auditory Consonant Trigrams Test, which are measures of attentional capacities and executive functioning; the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. Q And what were your findings? A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another 	8	which are measures of visual spatial functioning; the
visual and verbal memory measures respectively; the Trail Making Test and the Wisconsin Card Sorting Test; Conners' Continuous Performance Test, and the Auditory Consonant Trigrams Test, which are measures of attentional capacities and executive functioning; the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. Q And what were your findings? A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another	9	recognition trials of the Rey complex figure test and the
Making Test and the Wisconsin Card Sorting Test; Conners' Continuous Performance Test, and the Auditory Consonant Trigrams Test, which are measures of attentional capacities and executive functioning; the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. Q And what were your findings? A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another	10	California Verbal Learning Test, Second Edition, which are
 Continuous Performance Test, and the Auditory Consonant Trigrams Test, which are measures of attentional capacities and executive functioning; the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. Q And what were your findings? A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another 	11	visual and verbal memory measures respectively; the Trail
14 Trigrams Test, which are measures of attentional capacities 15 and executive functioning; the Minnesota Multiphasic 16 Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a 17 psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma 18 Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of 19 PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. 20 Q And what were your findings? 21 A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr 22 Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's 23 case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another 24 courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another	12	Making Test and the Wisconsin Card Sorting Test; Conners'
and executive functioning; the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. Q And what were your findings? A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another	13	Continuous Performance Test, and the Auditory Consonant
Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. Q And what were your findings? A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another	14	Trigrams Test, which are measures of attentional capacities
 psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. Q And what were your findings? A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another 	15	and executive functioning; the Minnesota Multiphasic
18 Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of 19 PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. 20 Q And what were your findings? 21 A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr 22 Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's 23 case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another 24 courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another	16	Personality Inventory, Second Edition, which is a
<pre>19 PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes. 20 Q And what were your findings? 21 A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr 22 Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's 23 case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another 24 courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another</pre>	17	psychological and personality measure, as well as the Trauma
Q And what were your findings? A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another	18	Symptom Inventory, which is the standard measure of
A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another	19	PTSD-related symptoms and outcomes.
Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another	20	Q And what were your findings?
23 case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another 24 courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another	21	A In Mr. Baker's case, first Mr
24 courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another	22	Q And limit your opinion, if you would, to Mr. Baker's
	23	case, because at 10:30, we're scheduled to move to another
25 courthouse, and there's a linked connection. And before we do	24	courtroom to begin the testimony of a witness who's in another
	25	courthouse, and there's a linked connection. And before we do

1	that, I'd like to complete your testimony, if it's possible
2	and agreeable to the Court, as it relates to Patrick Scott
3	Baker. And then if your schedule permits, Dr. Spector, we
4	would resume, with permission of the Court, your testimony to
5	receive the evidence regarding Jackie Nink Pflug. Would that
6	schedule for you
7	A That schedule might be problematic. We are booked for
8	the morning here from 9:00 to about 1:00, but I have a patient
9	waiting for me this afternoon back in Baltimore.
10	Q Oh, no, no, no. The other linkup will not be terribly
11	long, and then we would resume and you'll be finished this
12	morning as we initially promised you. We're literally exactly
13	on schedule as we indicated to the Court.
14	A Not a problem, of course.
15	Q Good. Thank you.
16	MR. HEIDEMAN: So, Your Honor, in light of that,
17	shall we pause at this time or shall we go ahead and receive
18	the rest of the opinions on Patrick Scott Baker?
19	THE COURT: Why don't we receive the rest of the
20	opinion, and then we'll go forward.
21	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you.
22	A With regards to Mr. Baker first, he approached testing in
23	a fully effortful manner. He passed symptom validity testing,
24	both on standardized procedures and embedded procedures.
25	Testing found Mr. Baker to be of above average

ļ	
1	intelligence with roughly commensurate academic achievement
2	skills. There were at worst equivocal deficits in psychomotor
3	skills, in speed and efficiency of motor movements.
4	There were no additional deficits in language,
5	spatial, memory, learning, attention or executive reasoning
6	skills. Within the limits available within the limits
7	imposed by the procedures employed, he was
8	neuropsychologically intact.
9	Q (BY MR. HEIDEMAN) Thank you. And what additional
10	findings did you make regarding Patrick Scott Baker?
11	A Psychological and personality testing largely depicted
12	him as emotionally healthy and largely free of sign or symptom
13	of emotional disturbance. For the most part, he scored in the
14	equivocal range, neither normally nor in the clinically
15	elevated range on standardized test or scales that are
16	sensitive to post-traumatic stress. Mr. Baker, nonetheless,
17	reported higher than average levels of intrusive thoughts,
18	painful recollections and dissociative experiences related to
19	his assault and its aftermath. But for the most part, those
20	had been well-integrated into his current state of emotional
21	health and were not reported to be currently disabling for
22	him.
23	Q Thank you. Did you make a diagnoses of Mr. Baker?
24	A I do believe Mr. Baker still suffers a post-traumatic
25	stress disorder of a residual type and it is a mild severity.

 He also presents with a cognitive disorder that is more readily apparent on self-report and verified by neuroimaging, but is of minimal to mild severity. There was no diagnosis on Axis II, which is the Axis that is involved in the assessment of personality or developmental conditions. Q Mr. Baker indicated to you that the severity of what he went through, did he not? A He did. Q And is it consistent with what I shared with you in summary, paraphrasing, as to what he testified to here in court? A Certainly. And, in fact, his experience of it, his descriptions of it, in many ways makes it seem even more if it's possible, even more dramatic and frightening. 	1	
but is of minimal to mild severity. There was no diagnosis on Axis II, which is the Axis that is involved in the assessment of personality or developmental conditions. Q Mr. Baker indicated to you that the severity of what he went through, did he not? A He did. Q And is it consistent with what I shared with you in summary, paraphrasing, as to what he testified to here in court? A Certainly. And, in fact, his experience of it, his descriptions of it, in many ways makes it seem even more if	1	He also presents with a cognitive disorder that is more
 There was no diagnosis on Axis II, which is the Axis that is involved in the assessment of personality or developmental conditions. Q Mr. Baker indicated to you that the severity of what he went through, did he not? A He did. Q And is it consistent with what I shared with you in summary, paraphrasing, as to what he testified to here in court? A Certainly. And, in fact, his experience of it, his descriptions of it, in many ways makes it seem even more if 	2	readily apparent on self-report and verified by neuroimaging,
5 that is involved in the assessment of personality or 6 developmental conditions. 7 Q Mr. Baker indicated to you that the severity of what 8 he went through, did he not? 9 A He did. 10 Q And is it consistent with what I shared with you in 11 summary, paraphrasing, as to what he testified to here in 12 court? 13 A Certainly. And, in fact, his experience of it, his 14 descriptions of it, in many ways makes it seem even more if	3	but is of minimal to mild severity.
6 developmental conditions. 7 Q Mr. Baker indicated to you that the severity of what 8 he went through, did he not? 9 A He did. 10 Q And is it consistent with what I shared with you in 11 summary, paraphrasing, as to what he testified to here in 12 court? 13 A Certainly. And, in fact, his experience of it, his 14 descriptions of it, in many ways makes it seem even more if	4	There was no diagnosis on Axis II, which is the Axis
7 Q Mr. Baker indicated to you that the severity of what 8 he went through, did he not? 9 A He did. 10 Q And is it consistent with what I shared with you in 11 summary, paraphrasing, as to what he testified to here in 12 court? 13 A Certainly. And, in fact, his experience of it, his 14 descriptions of it, in many ways makes it seem even more if	5	that is involved in the assessment of personality or
8 he went through, did he not? 9 A He did. 10 Q And is it consistent with what I shared with you in 11 summary, paraphrasing, as to what he testified to here in 12 court? 13 A Certainly. And, in fact, his experience of it, his 14 descriptions of it, in many ways makes it seem even more if	6	developmental conditions.
9 A He did. 10 Q And is it consistent with what I shared with you in 11 summary, paraphrasing, as to what he testified to here in 12 court? 13 A Certainly. And, in fact, his experience of it, his 14 descriptions of it, in many ways makes it seem even more if	7	Q Mr. Baker indicated to you that the severity of what
10 Q And is it consistent with what I shared with you in 11 summary, paraphrasing, as to what he testified to here in 12 court? 13 A Certainly. And, in fact, his experience of it, his 14 descriptions of it, in many ways makes it seem even more if	8	he went through, did he not?
<pre>11 summary, paraphrasing, as to what he testified to here in 12 court? 13 A Certainly. And, in fact, his experience of it, his 14 descriptions of it, in many ways makes it seem even more if</pre>	9	A He did.
<pre>12 court? 13 A Certainly. And, in fact, his experience of it, his 14 descriptions of it, in many ways makes it seem even more if</pre>	10	Q And is it consistent with what I shared with you in
13 A Certainly. And, in fact, his experience of it, his 14 descriptions of it, in many ways makes it seem even more if	11	summary, paraphrasing, as to what he testified to here in
14 descriptions of it, in many ways makes it seem even more if	12	court?
	13	A Certainly. And, in fact, his experience of it, his
15 it's possible, even more dramatic and frightening.	14	descriptions of it, in many ways makes it seem even more if
	15	it's possible, even more dramatic and frightening.
16 Q And as you look back, before I get to your conclusions,	16	Q And as you look back, before I get to your conclusions,
17 if you as you look back at what Patrick Baker experienced	17	if you as you look back at what Patrick Baker experienced
18 and everything we've already said, culminating in taking that	18	and everything we've already said, culminating in taking that
19 bullet in the head and then his years of retreat in dealing	19	bullet in the head and then his years of retreat in dealing
20 with these issues, how would you rank the nature of this	20	with these issues, how would you rank the nature of this
21 particular incident in the context of those five prongs that	21	particular incident in the context of those five prongs that
22 you discussed earlier in your testimony about people who were	22	you discussed earlier in your testimony about people who were
23 victims of terrorist attacks or other victims that suffered	23	victims of terrorist attacks or other victims that suffered
24 from post-traumatic stress disorder?	24	from post-traumatic stress disorder?
25 A Well, this is a gentleman who certainly earned his	25	A Well, this is a gentleman who certainly earned his

1post-traumatic stress disorder. And by that, I mean the level2of experience, the expectation of harm, the period of time3afterwards essentially waiting for the other shoe or bullet to4drop, the paired with the combination of both a realer than5real sensation of events as they occurred, quite common in6individuals who are in emotionally intense situations that7describe things becoming slower and then more vivid while8they're occurring and when they're recollected, paired with9the alternating periods of impaired consciousness because he10was woozy from the head injuries, are more than sufficient to11have created a situation where there would be the expectation12of even more persistent emotional distress than appears to be13the case now.14Q15by the other doctors, in addition to what you've indicated as16it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was17this a rare experience that he suffered?18A19QQAnd the second one was threatening. Was this a20threatening experience that he suffered?21A22QQAnd the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying23experience?24A25Q26And the fourth one was an imminent threat?	I	
3afterwards essentially waiting for the other shoe or bullet to4drop, the paired with the combination of both a realer than5real sensation of events as they occurred, quite common in6individuals who are in emotionally intense situations that7describe things becoming slower and then more vivid while8they're occurring and when they're recollected, paired with9the alternating periods of impaired consciousness because he10was woozy from the head injuries, are more than sufficient to11have created a situation where there would be the expectation12of even more persistent emotional distress than appears to be13the case now.14QQSo, in addition to the physical brain injury determined15by the other doctors, in addition to what you've indicated as16it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was17this a rare experience that he suffered?18A19QQAnd the second one was threatening. Was this a20threatening experience that he suffered?21A22QQAnd the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying23experience?24AATo listen to, much less to experience.	1	post-traumatic stress disorder. And by that, I mean the level
 drop, the paired with the combination of both a realer than real sensation of events as they occurred, quite common in individuals who are in emotionally intense situations that describe things becoming slower and then more vivid while they're occurring and when they're recollected, paired with the alternating periods of impaired consciousness because he was woozy from the head injuries, are more than sufficient to have created a situation where there would be the expectation of even more persistent emotional distress than appears to be the case now. Q So, in addition to the physical brain injury determined by the other doctors, in addition to what you've indicated as it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was this a rare experience that he suffered? A By definition. Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a threatening experience that he suffered? A Of course. Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying experience? A To listen to, much less to experience. 	2	of experience, the expectation of harm, the period of time
 real sensation of events as they occurred, quite common in individuals who are in emotionally intense situations that describe things becoming slower and then more vivid while they're occurring and when they're recollected, paired with the alternating periods of impaired consciousness because he was woozy from the head injuries, are more than sufficient to have created a situation where there would be the expectation of even more persistent emotional distress than appears to be the case now. Q So, in addition to the physical brain injury determined by the other doctors, in addition to what you've indicated as it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was this a rare experience that he suffered? A By definition. Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a threatening experience that he suffered? A Of course. Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying experience? A To listen to, much less to experience. 	3	afterwards essentially waiting for the other shoe or bullet to
 individuals who are in emotionally intense situations that describe things becoming slower and then more vivid while they're occurring and when they're recollected, paired with the alternating periods of impaired consciousness because he was woozy from the head injuries, are more than sufficient to have created a situation where there would be the expectation of even more persistent emotional distress than appears to be the case now. Q So, in addition to the physical brain injury determined by the other doctors, in addition to what you've indicated as it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was this a rare experience that he suffered? A By definition. Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a threatening experience that he suffered? A Of course. Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying experience? A To listen to, much less to experience. 	4	drop, the paired with the combination of both a realer than
describe things becoming slower and then more vivid while they're occurring and when they're recollected, paired with the alternating periods of impaired consciousness because he was woozy from the head injuries, are more than sufficient to have created a situation where there would be the expectation of even more persistent emotional distress than appears to be the case now. Q So, in addition to the physical brain injury determined by the other doctors, in addition to what you've indicated as it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was this a rare experience that he suffered? A By definition. Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a threatening experience that he suffered? A of course. Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying experience? A To listen to, much less to experience.	5	real sensation of events as they occurred, quite common in
they're occurring and when they're recollected, paired with the alternating periods of impaired consciousness because he was woozy from the head injuries, are more than sufficient to have created a situation where there would be the expectation of even more persistent emotional distress than appears to be the case now. Q So, in addition to the physical brain injury determined by the other doctors, in addition to what you've indicated as it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was this a rare experience that he suffered? A By definition. Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a threatening experience that he suffered? A of course. Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying experience? A To listen to, much less to experience.	6	individuals who are in emotionally intense situations that
9 the alternating periods of impaired consciousness because he was woozy from the head injuries, are more than sufficient to have created a situation where there would be the expectation of even more persistent emotional distress than appears to be the case now. 14 Q So, in addition to the physical brain injury determined by the other doctors, in addition to what you've indicated as it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was this a rare experience that he suffered? 18 A By definition. 19 Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a threatening experience that he suffered? 21 A Of course. 22 Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying experience? 24 A To listen to, much less to experience.	7	describe things becoming slower and then more vivid while
 10 was woozy from the head injuries, are more than sufficient to 11 have created a situation where there would be the expectation 12 of even more persistent emotional distress than appears to be 13 the case now. 14 Q So, in addition to the physical brain injury determined 15 by the other doctors, in addition to what you've indicated as 16 it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was 17 this a rare experience that he suffered? 18 A By definition. 19 Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a 20 threatening experience that he suffered? 21 A Of course. 22 Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying 23 experience? 24 A To listen to, much less to experience. 	8	they're occurring and when they're recollected, paired with
have created a situation where there would be the expectation of even more persistent emotional distress than appears to be the case now. Q So, in addition to the physical brain injury determined by the other doctors, in addition to what you've indicated as it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was this a rare experience that he suffered? A By definition. Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a threatening experience that he suffered? A Of course. Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying experience? A To listen to, much less to experience.	9	the alternating periods of impaired consciousness because he
 12 of even more persistent emotional distress than appears to be 13 the case now. 14 Q So, in addition to the physical brain injury determined 15 by the other doctors, in addition to what you've indicated as 16 it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was 17 this a rare experience that he suffered? 18 A By definition. 19 Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a 20 threatening experience that he suffered? 21 A Of course. 22 Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying 23 experience? 24 A To listen to, much less to experience. 	10	was woozy from the head injuries, are more than sufficient to
13 the case now. 14 Q So, in addition to the physical brain injury determined 15 by the other doctors, in addition to what you've indicated as 16 it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was 17 this a rare experience that he suffered? 18 A By definition. 19 Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a 20 threatening experience that he suffered? 21 A Of course. 22 Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying 23 experience? 24 A To listen to, much less to experience.	11	have created a situation where there would be the expectation
 Q So, in addition to the physical brain injury determined by the other doctors, in addition to what you've indicated as it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was this a rare experience that he suffered? A By definition. Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a threatening experience that he suffered? A Of course. Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying experience? A To listen to, much less to experience. 	12	of even more persistent emotional distress than appears to be
by the other doctors, in addition to what you've indicated as it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was this a rare experience that he suffered? A By definition. Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a threatening experience that he suffered? A Of course. Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying experience? A To listen to, much less to experience.	13	the case now.
16 it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was 17 this a rare experience that he suffered? 18 A By definition. 19 Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a 20 threatening experience that he suffered? 21 A Of course. 22 Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying 23 experience? 24 A To listen to, much less to experience.	14	Q So, in addition to the physical brain injury determined
<pre>17 this a rare experience that he suffered? 18 A By definition. 19 Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a 20 threatening experience that he suffered? 21 A Of course. 22 Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying 23 experience? 24 A To listen to, much less to experience.</pre>	15	by the other doctors, in addition to what you've indicated as
 A By definition. Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a threatening experience that he suffered? A Of course. Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying experience? A To listen to, much less to experience. 	16	it relates to the five prongs, the first one was rare, was
19 Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a 20 threatening experience that he suffered? 21 A Of course. 22 Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying 23 experience? 24 A To listen to, much less to experience.	17	this a rare experience that he suffered?
20 threatening experience that he suffered? 21 A Of course. 22 Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying 23 experience? 24 A To listen to, much less to experience.	18	A By definition.
21 A Of course. 22 Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying 23 experience? 24 A To listen to, much less to experience.	19	Q And the second one was threatening. Was this a
Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying experience? A To listen to, much less to experience.	20	threatening experience that he suffered?
<pre>23 experience? 24 A To listen to, much less to experience.</pre>	21	A Of course.
A To listen to, much less to experience.	22	Q And the third one was horrifying. Was it a horrifying
	23	experience?
25 Q And the fourth one was an imminent threat?	24	A To listen to, much less to experience.
	25	Q And the fourth one was an imminent threat?

1	A By definition again.
2	Q And, in fact, that threat became actual reality, did it
3	not?
4	A It did.
5	Q The fifth one was directly experienced, and, in fact, he
6	directly experienced it, did he not?
7	A Absolutely.
8	Q So would you say that it was not only not only more
9	than classic, but very clear that his suffering of post of
10	both the physical injury as determined by other doctors, and
11	the post-traumatic stress disorder has all very dramatically
12	affected his life? And now I'm going to get to the
13	conclusions in your report, but first answer the question.
14	A I believe it has. That he appears as emotionally healthy
15	and cognitively intact that he does now, speaks really to a
16	level of resilience that I really would not have expected
17	based upon my own clinical experiences.
18	That said, it certainly appears to have taken its
19	toll in the months and then years afterwards in a way that
20	would be expected based upon my clinical experience, and in a
21	way that, as I noted in my report, appears to have moved him
22	from whatever career or personal course he was on and into
23	something different for some significant period of time.
24	Q He testified about not wanting to be a victim. Could you
25	explain that to the Court.

 A Sure. Ne did not want to give the hijackers or their supporters the sense that they had in some way ruined him for life, so he would not permit himself to avail himself of medical services or psychiatric services, nor even to admit medical or psychiatric need, even when those around him appear to have believed that he required such care. Q Thank you. In the second paragraph of your conclusions, which is on page which are on page 4 of Exhibit 57A, I'd like to walk those through with you, if I may. A Sure. Q And in the third line well, let's start with that second paragraph. Your information and belief is that Mr. Baker graduated from college, he was a biology major and he reports that he had planned to attend graduate school in the biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your conclusions? A It is. Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is that correct? A Appears to. Q And that's your opinion? A It is. 		
 life, so he would not permit himself to avail himself of medical services or psychiatric services, nor even to admit medical or psychiatric need, even when those around him appear to have believed that he required such care. Q Thank you. In the second paragraph of your conclusions, which is on page which are on page 4 of Exhibit 57A, I'd like to walk those through with you, if I may. A Sure. Q And in the third line well, let's start with that second paragraph. Your information and belief is that Mr. Baker graduated from college, he was a biology major and he reports that he had planned to attend graduate school in the biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your conclusions? A It is. Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is that correct? A Appears to. Q And that's your opinion? 	1	A Sure. He did not want to give the hijackers or their
 medical services or psychiatric services, nor even to admit medical or psychiatric need, even when those around him appear to have believed that he required such care. Q Thank you. In the second paragraph of your conclusions, which is on page which are on page 4 of Exhibit 57A, I'd like to walk those through with you, if I may. A Sure. Q And in the third line well, let's start with that second paragraph. Your information and belief is that Mr. Baker graduated from college, he was a biology major and he reports that he had planned to attend graduate school in the biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your conclusions? A It is. Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is that correct? A Appears to. Q And that's your opinion? 	2	supporters the sense that they had in some way ruined him for
 medical or psychiatric need, even when those around him appear to have believed that he required such care. Q Thank you. In the second paragraph of your conclusions, which is on page which are on page 4 of Exhibit 57A, I'd like to walk those through with you, if I may. A Sure. Q And in the third line well, let's start with that second paragraph. Your information and belief is that Mr. Baker graduated from college, he was a biology major and he reports that he had planned to attend graduate school in the biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your conclusions? A It is. Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is that correct? A Appears to. Q And that's your opinion? 	3	life, so he would not permit himself to avail himself of
 to have believed that he required such care. Q Thank you. In the second paragraph of your conclusions, which is on page which are on page 4 of Exhibit 57A, I'd like to walk those through with you, if I may. A Sure. Q And in the third line well, let's start with that second paragraph. Your information and belief is that Mr. Baker graduated from college, he was a biology major and he reports that he had planned to attend graduate school in the biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your conclusions? A It is. Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is that correct? A Appears to. Q And that's your opinion? 	4	medical services or psychiatric services, nor even to admit
 Q Thank you. In the second paragraph of your conclusions, which is on page which are on page 4 of Exhibit 57A, I'd like to walk those through with you, if I may. A Sure. Q And in the third line well, let's start with that second paragraph. Your information and belief is that Mr. Baker graduated from college, he was a biology major and he reports that he had planned to attend graduate school in the biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your conclusions? A It is. Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed that correct? A Appears to. Q And that's your opinion? 	5	medical or psychiatric need, even when those around him appear
<pre>which is on page which are on page 4 of Exhibit 57A, I'd like to walk those through with you, if I may. A Sure. Q And in the third line well, let's start with that second paragraph. Your information and belief is that Mr. Baker graduated from college, he was a biology major and he reports that he had planned to attend graduate school in the biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your conclusions? A It is. Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is that correct? A Appears to. Q And that's your opinion?</pre>	6	to have believed that he required such care.
 9 like to walk those through with you, if I may. 10 A Sure. 11 Q And in the third line well, let's start with that 12 second paragraph. 13 Your information and belief is that Mr. Baker 14 graduated from college, he was a biology major and he reports 15 that he had planned to attend graduate school in the 16 biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he 17 testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your 18 conclusions? 19 A It is. 20 Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed 21 the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is 22 that correct? 23 A Appears to. 24 Q And that's your opinion? 	7	Q Thank you. In the second paragraph of your conclusions,
 10 A Sure. 11 Q And in the third line well, let's start with that 12 second paragraph. 13 Your information and belief is that Mr. Baker 14 graduated from college, he was a biology major and he reports 15 that he had planned to attend graduate school in the 16 biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he 17 testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your 18 conclusions? 19 A It is. 20 Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed 21 the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is 22 that correct? 23 A Appears to. 24 Q And that's your opinion? 	8	which is on page which are on page 4 of Exhibit 57A, I'd
11 Q And in the third line well, let's start with that 12 second paragraph. 13 Your information and belief is that Mr. Baker 14 graduated from college, he was a biology major and he reports 15 that he had planned to attend graduate school in the 16 biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he 17 testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your 18 conclusions? 19 A It is. 20 Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed 21 the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is 22 that correct? 23 A Appears to. 24 Q And that's your opinion?	9	like to walk those through with you, if I may.
 second paragraph. Your information and belief is that Mr. Baker graduated from college, he was a biology major and he reports that he had planned to attend graduate school in the biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your conclusions? A It is. Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is that correct? A Appears to. Q And that's your opinion? 	10	A Sure.
 Your information and belief is that Mr. Baker graduated from college, he was a biology major and he reports that he had planned to attend graduate school in the biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your conclusions? A It is. Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is that correct? A Appears to. Q And that's your opinion? 	11	Q And in the third line well, let's start with that
 14 graduated from college, he was a biology major and he reports 15 that he had planned to attend graduate school in the 16 biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he 17 testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your 18 conclusions? 19 A It is. 20 Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed 21 the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is 22 that correct? 23 A Appears to. 24 Q And that's your opinion? 	12	second paragraph.
15 that he had planned to attend graduate school in the biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your conclusions? 19 A It is. 20 Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is that correct? 23 A Appears to. 24 Q And that's your opinion?	13	Your information and belief is that Mr. Baker
biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your conclusions? A It is. Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is that correct? A A ppears to. Q And that's your opinion?	14	graduated from college, he was a biology major and he reports
<pre>17 testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your 18 conclusions? 19 A It is. 20 Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed 21 the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is 22 that correct? 23 A Appears to. 24 Q And that's your opinion?</pre>	15	that he had planned to attend graduate school in the
<pre>18 conclusions? 19 A It is. 20 Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed 21 the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is 22 that correct? 23 A Appears to. 24 Q And that's your opinion?</pre>	16	biological sciences, and that's consistent with what he
 19 A It is. 20 Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed 21 the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is 22 that correct? 23 A Appears to. 24 Q And that's your opinion? 	17	testified to here in this court. Is that your one of your
Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is that correct? A Appears to. Q And that's your opinion?	18	conclusions?
21 the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is 22 that correct? 23 A Appears to. 24 Q And that's your opinion?	19	A It is.
<pre>22 that correct? 23 A Appears to. 24 Q And that's your opinion?</pre>	20	Q And you further next conclude that he clearly possessed
23 A Appears to. 24 Q And that's your opinion?	21	the intellectual abilities to follow that career course; is
24 Q And that's your opinion?	22	that correct?
	23	A Appears to.
25 A It is.	24	Q And that's your opinion?
	25	A It is.

I	
1	Q And is you next state it is my opinion, and I am
2	asking you is it your expert opinion, based upon your
3	knowledge and expertise in your field, the opinion I'm about
4	to reference.
5	A I understand.
6	Q Yes. You state that it is your opinion that his 15-year
7	pursuit of commercial fishing in the aftermath of his
8	aftermath of his attack was a direct response to the social
9	discomfort and psychological distress he was experiencing as a
10	post-traumatic response to his assault. Is that your opinion?
11	A It is my opinion.
12	Q Do you have anything further on that particular opinion
13	to share with the Court that you haven't already explained?
14	A Not that I haven't already explained. That, of course,
15	won't keep me from continuing to speak, but it's my
16	understanding that consistent with the way that some
17	individuals deal with prolonged or severe stress is that he
18	actively avoided it and took steps to not just deal to not
19	deal with situations where he might be more likely to
20	re-experience the phenomenon.
21	Q And is that consistent with his use of the term here in
22	the courtroom of going I'll use the word retreating to a
23	comfort zone?
24	A You've the popular literature reflects the reality
25	that the southern and western United States are filled with

1	combat vets who've booked out of mainstream society and into a
2	more isolated lifestyle. In some cases, that thousand-yard
3	stare of the isolated former vet has become a bit of has
4	perhaps become a bit overdrawn as a dramatic device, but it
5	occurs. And this was, I think, a more normal response a
6	more normal but similar response, which is that Mr. Baker,
7	faced with either staying in his normal circumstances and
8	essentially reliving or retelling the events in question,
9	chose something else.
10	Q And has that, in your opinion, dramatically affected his
11	life, including his work and professional life?
12	A Well, to the degree that he was planning on a career in
13	the life sciences as either an academician or as a technician,
14	yeah, it looks like it put it off of a severe course for a
15	certain period of time.
16	He has, as his life has normalized and as his social
17	life has normalized, found his way back to what is essentially
18	a white-collar and technical occupation, but there was a lot
19	of time off there that probably represents a very different
20	life and one that obviously did not contribute to his current
21	career course.
22	Q So that retreat of 15 years or more into the safety zone
23	was really lost productive time for him; would that be
24	accurate?
25	A That would be and, again, now we're starting to get

1	into a venue that is out of my profession and that of a
2	professional economist, but it would appear to be.
3	Q And your last opinions in the second half of that last
4	paragraph on page 4, you've stated, in essence, Mr. Baker
5	traded professional education and advancement for social
6	isolation and respite as a way of coping with the after
7	effects of his injuries, and is that your opinion?
8	A That is my opinion.
9	Q Would you just read to the Court the rest of your opinion
10	as it relates there in those conclusions and set forth to the
11	Court any additional opinions you have about Patrick Scott
12	Baker for the Court to determine in making its determinations
13	in awarding him damages after hearing from the economist who
14	will be testifying in this case.
15	A Well, the rest of that section reads, while he is now
16	working in a professional technical capacity, his
17	injury-related time away from the white collar or academic
18	workplace likely carried considerable costs with respect to
19	professional training, credentialing, work experience and
20	advancement, leaving him well behind his peers in earnings,
21	savings, benefits, responsibilities and future prospects.
22	Q Thank you. Any further opinions as it relates to Patrick
23	Scott Baker before we recess?
24	A Not that come immediately to mind.
25	Q Thank you. If you think of any during the recess, we'll

I	
1	start there, with the Court's permission.
2	THE COURT: Doctor, if I may.
3	THE WITNESS: Of course, sir.
4	THE COURT: He strikes me, at least the early part
5	of his life, as an adventurous person. He particularly loves
6	the outdoors. It seems to me his dream is rock climbing and
7	like so many people from the Pacific Northwest, thoroughly
8	enjoying nature.
9	THE WITNESS: Sure.
10	THE COURT: Does he let that go for 15 years?
11	THE WITNESS: There's certainly nothing in the
12	well, did he let it go for 15 years, not completely. It was
13	still a bit of an adventurous life. And what I did not
14	understand the first time I spoke with him, but did the
15	second, it was only about eight or so months a year, that when
16	the Alaskan coast became ice-locked, while there were other
17	deeper sea fishing opportunities available such as crabbing,
18	for the most part he would return to the Washington area or
19	elsewhere, perhaps travel some alone or perhaps isolate
20	himself.
21	THE COURT: I see. Thank you very much, Doctor.
22	THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
23	THE COURT: Shall we?
24	Next door. Excuse us, Doctor.
25	MR. HEIDEMAN: Your Honor, just so that we know what

1	you would like, after the video deposition testimony, will
2	we be coming back here?
3	THE COURT: We'll come back here. Right, Lynn,
4	we'll come back here?
5	THE DEPUTY CLERK: If you want, yeah.
6	THE COURT: Yeah, we'll come back.
7	(A BRIEF RECESS WAS TAKEN.)
8	THE COURT: Okay. Thank you. Please be seated.
9	Proceed, Counsel.
10	MR. NUDELMAN: Your Honor, the Plaintiffs call Scott
11	Pflug.
12	THE DEPUTY CLERK: Okay. Will you raise your right
13	hand, sir.
14	(WITNESS SWORN BY THE DEPUTY CLERK.)
15	THE DEPUTY CLERK: Thank you.
16	SCOTT PFLUG,
17	having been duly sworn, testified, through video conference,
18	as follows:
19	DIRECT EXAMINATION
20	BY MR. NUDELMAN:
21	Q Please state your full name for the record.
22	A Scott Pflug.
23	Q Can you speak up, sir? It's a little difficult to hear
24	you. Is there a microphone that you can sit a little closer
25	to?
25	to?

1	A Scott Vincent Pflug. Is that better?
2	Q Yes, that's better. Mr. Pflug, could you please provide
3	the Court your current address?
4	A 7365 Bridlewood Curve, Eden Prairie, Minnesota.
5	Q Is that Eden Prairie? Could you spell that, please.
6	A E-d-e-n.
7	Q And how long have you lived at that address?
8	A Approximately 12 years.
9	Q And Mr. Pflug, what is your date of birth?
10	A 7/21/1959.
11	Q And where were you born?
12	A St. Louis Park, Minnesota.
13	Q My office had sent to you previously a document marked
14	Plaintiff's Exhibit 58. Do you have that with you, sir?
15	A I do.
16	Q Okay. Could you look at that? I'm going to hand a copy
17	to the court reporter.
18	Can you please identify that document.
19	A That is my birth certificate.
20	Q Okay.
21	MR. NUDELMAN: Your Honor, at this time, we move
22	we mark as Plaintiff's Exhibit 58 the birth certificate and
23	also move it into evidence.
24	THE COURT: It will be admitted.
25	(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 58 ADMITTED.)

1	
1	Q (BY MR. NUDELMAN) Mr. Pflug, in looking at your birth
2	certificate, it indicates again that you were born in St. Louis
3	Park, Hennepin County, and that again is in Minnesota, correct?
4	A Correct.
5	Q And at all times since then have you maintained your U.S.
6	citizenship?
7	A Yes, I have.
8	Q I'd like to just talk a little a little with you about
9	your education. We're not going to start all the way back to
10	your elementary school, but let's talk about high school. Did
11	you receive a high school degree?
12	A Yes, I did.
13	Q And where did you attend high school?
14	A At Hopkins Eisenhower.
15	Q And what year did you graduate?
16	A 1977.
17	Q And after high school, did you go onto college?
18	A Yes, I did.
19	Q And what college did you attend?
20	A I went to Normandale Community College for two years, and
21	then I finished my degree in Mankato State University in
22	Minnesota.
23	Q Could you spell the Mankato University?
24	A M-a-n-k-a-t-o.
25	Q And what year did you graduate college?

	I	
1	А	1982.
2	Q	And with what degree?
3	A	Bachelor of Science degree.
4	Q	Did you go onto postgraduate school after you obtained
5	your	BS?
6	A	For continuing education to maintain my teaching
7	lice	nsure, I did, yes.
8	Q	So you became a teacher?
9	A	Yes.
10	Q	And when did where did you teach after your obtained
11	your	BS in 1982?
12	A	I was an on-call substitute teacher in several districts
13	in t	he Twin Cities area, Minneapolis, Saint Paul area.
14	Q	And for how long did you maintain those on-call status?
15	А	Till 1983 when I was hired for a full-time teaching
16	posi	tion.
17	Q	And where were you hired?
18	A	In Stavanger, Norway.
19	Q	Could you spell that for the Court, please.
20	A	Stavanger, S-t-a-v-a-n-g-e-r.
21	Q	And that was in Norway?
22	А	Norway, correct.
23	Q	And what sort of position were you hired full-time in
24	1983	?
25	A	I was a physical education teacher and a high school

1	coac	h.
2	Q	And was that at a university?
3	A	It was an American school.
4	Q	What was the name of that school?
5	A	Stavanger American School.
6	Q	Did there come a time when you were working at Stavanger
7	Amer	ican School that you met a woman by the name of Jackie
8	Nink	?
9	A	Yes, there was.
10	Q	And do you recall what year that was?
11	A	That would be the fall of 1984.
12	Q	And was Jackie, at that time, a student? Was she a
13	teac	her?
14	A	She was a teacher just hired that year.
15	Q	Do you recall what she what sort of teacher she was
16	hire	d, in what capacity?
17		A teacher for the learning disabled or special education
18	teac	her.
19	Q	And it is true, is it not, sir, that you and Jackie
20	beca	me close and you developed a relationship with her?
21	A	Yes.
22	Q	And your in your tenure at Stavanger, your contract at
23		anger, when did that how long was that contract for?
24 25	A	My contract was for a two-year period starting in the of 1983.
25	fall	of 1983.

I	
1	Q So it would be ending in the fall of '85?
2	A In the summer.
3	Q In the summer of '85?
4	A After the school year.
5	Q And do you recall what Jackie's contract was?
6	A Hers was also a two-year contract.
7	Q So hers would have run through, when, do you know?
8	A Hers would have run one year past mine. I was there a
9	year before I met her.
10	Q Did there come a time when you and Jackie decided to
11	marry?
12	A Yes.
13	Q And when was that?
14	A Oh, probably the spring, very early spring or late winter
15	of '85 when we started to her school teaching position at
16	the same school in another country.
17	Q Isn't it true that Jackie's contract ran another year at
18	Stavanger, so how would that work?
19	A Well, we were going to be so I had to leave after my
20	year, and we didn't want to separate, so we both pursued
21	another school with an opening for both of our positions.
22	Q After your contract ended in the summer of '85, did you
23	and Jackie remain in Norway?
24	A We came we both came back to the United States after
25	we secured jobs.
-	

I		
1	Q	And where did you secure subsequent jobs?
2	A	In Cairo, Egypt.
3	Q	Was that the Cairo American College?
4	А	Correct.
5	Q	So you came back to the United States. Were you married
6	at t	hat time, or did you marry in the United States?
7	A	We came back to get organized and get married.
8	Q	And do you recall, sir, where you got married?
9	A	Yes, in Texas.
10	Q	Okay. And when was that, what month, year?
11	A	Month and year would be This kills me. I'm glad she's
12	not	listening. That would be probably in July or August of
13	' 85.	Actually it was July, now I remember.
14	Q	July of '85?
15	A	Okay.
16	Q	And you were married again in Texas, you said?
17	A	Yes.
18	Q	Did your family attend the wedding?
19	A	Yes, my mother and father and a friend of mine, and my
20	best	man from Norway.
21	Q	And what about Jackie's family, did they attend the
22	wedd	ing as well?
23	A	Yes.
24	Q	Do you recall who from her family attended? Did her
25	moth	er and father attend?

I	
1	A Mother and father and her sisters, and some friends of
2	hers that I met.
3	${\tt Q}$ So after you came back to the United States and you and
4	Jackie married, and you have testified I think previously that
5	you came back after you secured the jobs at Cairo American
6	College, how much longer did you stay in the states before
7	moving, I guess, to Cairo?
8	A I believe we were supposed to arrive in Cairo somewhere
9	in early August, if I'm not mistaken. I think we had a couple
10	week period to get acclimated and get ready to teach for the
11	school year.
12	Q Now, the job that you obtained at Cairo American College,
13	what was the position?
14	A I was a high school physical education teacher and a
15	volleyball coach.
16	Q And do you recall what Jackie's position was?
17	A I know she was in the special ed department.
18	Q And what was the length of the contract that both you and
19	Jackie obtained from the Cairo American College.
20	A I believe it was a two-year contract.
21	Q Running from August/September of '85 through the summer,
22	I guess, of '87?
23	A Correct.
24	Q Okay. Could you please just describe a little bit more
25	about your position at Cairo American College?

I	
1	A I was responsible for the development of the physical
2	education curriculum, along with another physical education
3	person there, and we just were responsible for teaching all
4	the kids physical education requirements, and also I was
5	varsity volleyball coach for the girls.
6	Q In your capacity as the varsity volleyball coach for the
7	girls' volleyball team, did you have the occasion to visit
8	Athens, Greece in November of 1985?
9	A Yes, we did. We visited there culminating the tournament
10	of our season. They played most tournaments that way.
11	Q And when, if you recall, was that tournament?
12	A That would have been in November of '85.
13	Q Was it around the third week of November?
14	A Yes.
15	Q Okay. And when did you travel to Athens, if you recall?
16	A I traveled to Athens, I believe, two or three days before
17	the hijacking incident. Had our two days of games, and I had,
18	the next day, scheduled a sightseeing tour before returning to
19	Cairo.
20	Q Now, when you traveled a couple of days before the
21	hijacking, did Jackie accompany you?
22	A Yes, she did.
23	Q Was she on the same flight as you?
24	A Yes.
25	Q How did the team do in the tournament?

1	A We won the tournament.
2	Q Now, did Jackie stay with you and watch the team play the
3	entire tournament, if you recall?
4	A No, she missed the championship game.
5	Q Why did she miss that game?
6	A Well, as I stated earlier, we had the next day off to go
7	sightseeing in Athens, and she had school the next day. And
8	so she needed to get a flight back that night.
9	Q So she left on what what day did she then have to
10	leave in order to did school run Monday through Friday, a
11	Sunday through Thursday? What was the school week?
12	A It was more of a Sunday through Thursday.
13	Q So Sunday through Thursday?
14	A I believe. It's been awhile. I just know it was one day
15	off somewhere.
16	Q So Jackie was going there for she needed to depart
17	Athens to go back to Cairo for her work duties; is that
18	correct?
19	A Correct.
20	Q Do you recall was she scheduled to leave at a certain
21	time and hour on the 23 $^{ m rd}$ of November, or what do you recall
22	about her departure?
23	A There were only two flights to Cairo that day, one
24	EgyptAir flight and the other one I'm not sure who the carrier
25	was. We went back and forth for a few hours that day about

1	which flight she should take. I wanted her to stay for the
2	championship. All the girls on the team were important to
3	her, but she realized she had some things she needed to get
4	done. So we went back. She actually booked a couple of ways,
5	but ended up on the EgyptAir flight.
6	Q Do you recall what time that flight was scheduled to
7	depart Athens time?
8	A I really do not. I know it was in the evening.
9	Q And what time was the championship game? Were you able
10	to take Jackie to the airport, or did she leave on her own?
11	A No, she had left on her own prior to the championship.
12	Q So, prior to Jackie leaving, I trust you just said
13	goodbyes and see you and good luck?
14	A See you tomorrow.
15	Q Do you recall anything specifically you said to her or
16	she said to you?
17	A No, I don't.
18	Q What time do you recall the game was that evening, the
19	23 rd of November?
20	A I believe it was late afternoon.
21	Q And after the game, you indicated that the team had won?
22	A Yes.
23	Q What happened after the team had won? What did you do?
24	Did the team celebrate? Did you go out?
25	A We went out and had a dinner and celebration. Then I

1	went back to the hotel, my hotel room.
2	Q And did you go to sleep?
3	A Yes.
4	Q And was there any did you sleep throughout the night
5	or did you receive any calls? When did you learn that there
6	was a hijacking and that Jackie was possibly on that flight?
7	A I wasn't aware that evening, no. I had met all the girls
8	on the team the next morning to start our sightseeing tour of
9	Athens, and one of the girls on my team had mentioned that we
10	didn't have to worry about being hijacked because there was an
11	EgyptAir plane been hijacked last night, and I knew that was
12	my wife's flight.
13	Q How did you know it was her flight?
14	A That was the only one going to Cairo. It was the only
15	EgyptAir flight out that night.
16	Q And when and do you recall the name of the student
17	that told you this?
18	A No, I do not. I can picture her face, but I can't recall
19	her name.
20	Q Okay. And when you learned about this hijacking, what
21	did you do immediately thereafter?
22	A I turned to my athletic director who had accompanied us
23	and said, "You take the girls; I got to go see what's going
24	on."
25	Q And what were you feeling at that time?

1	A I just hadn't really I had a feeling I just my
2	stomach was just in knots and I just had to go about trying to
3	find the answer somehow, see what the status was.
4	Q Did you see any news reports on the TV or hear anything
5	from anybody else at that time?
6	A No.
7	Q So what did you do to try to learn more information about
8	the hijacking of Flight 648?
9	A I went to the airport, to EgyptAir.
10	Q In Athens?
11	A Yes.
12	Q And what did you learn when you arrived there?
13	A That she had been on the plane, but they had no other
14	further information.
15	Q Did you stay at the airport or did you do anything else
16	after that?
17	A I stayed at the airport for some time and then found
18	myself at the Embassy sometime later that day.
19	Q The United States Embassy?
20	A Yes.
21	Q Did you how much time do you think passed from the
22	time you learned about the hijacking from your student to the
23	time that you went to the to the U.S. Embassy in Athens?
24	A Oh, I suppose four or five hours.
25	Q And during that four- or five-hour period, did you make

I	
1	any phone calls to family or friends?
2	A At that point I had not, no.
3	Q Did you see any news reports on TV, CNN or other news
4	broadcasting services?
5	A No, I did not.
6	Q Now, once you once you arrived at the U.S. Embassy in
7	Athens, what did who did you speak with, if you recall, and
8	what did you learn?
9	A I don't recall the person's name, but they said they
10	would keep me updated on the situation. There had been a
11	hijacking. And they told me that they thought that my wife
12	had been shot in the face, and they weren't positive. And the
13	stories changed as the hours went on.
14	Q Do you recall at what time of day that was that you
15	learned that?
16	A I think that was that evening on the 23 rd , 24 th .
17	Q Sunday the 24th, the day after?
18	A Yeah.
19	Q What did you when you heard that when it was
20	reported to you that they believed that Jackie was shot in the
21	face, what were you thinking at that time?
22	A I just was blown away. I didn't know what to think. I
23	was all alone in a country I had never been before and I was
24	just devastated.
25	Q Did you think she was alive or dead?

I	
1	A At that point, I didn't think she was alive.
2	Q After you learned about Jackie being apparently shot on
3	the in the airplane during the hijacking and during this
4	time, did you even stay at the U.S. Embassy?
5	A I was there for a period, and they told me that I
6	think they updated me at that point about the status of the
7	hijacking, that they were on the ground in Malta, and that
8	they were placing demands and negotiating and that so I was
9	they suggested I just go to a hotel, which I did.
10	Q So you left the embassy and went to a hotel in Athens?
11	A Yes.
12	Q And do you recall where this hotel was, was it close to
13	the embassy or not?
14	A Yes, it was. It was walking distance to the embassy, I
15	believe.
16	Q During that evening, did you speak to anybody, any family
17	or any friends?
18	A Yes, I called my mother and father.
19	Q And what did you tell them?
20	A I just told them that I didn't know what to do, and
21	that they were surprised and they supported me, and that's
22	about it.
23	Q Did you speak to Jackie's family?
24	A No, I did not.
25	Q While you were in the hotel, did you watch any news

I	
1	reports about the hijacking?
2	A No, I did not. I don't believe there was a TV in the
3	room, or I probably would.
4	Q What else was going through your mind at that time?
5	A Just what I was going to do, wondering how this was going
6	to end and if the reports I was getting were accurate or I
7	just was really up in the air. I didn't know. I was
8	completely helpless.
9	Q Did you ever hear any news reports during this period of
10	time that Jackie was, in fact, killed during the hijacking?
11	A No, I did not.
12	Q So, when you were at the hotel, did there come a time
13	when you heard back from the United States Embassy?
14	A Yes.
15	Q And do you recall when that was, was that the 24 $^{ t th}$ or
16	the 25 th ?
17	A I don't know, I'm not positive. I know I tried to sleep
18	that night in the hotel. There was a big thunderstorm that
19	woke me up. And I believe shortly after that is when I got a
20	call from them. I don't believe I made it overnight in the
21	hotel.
22	Q And when you received the call from the officials at the
23	U.S. Embassy, do you recall what they told you and what you
24	did?
25	A I don't know, I'm not positive. I know I tried to sleep that night in the hotel. There was a big thunderstorm that woke me up. And I believe shortly after that is when I got a call from them. I don't believe I made it overnight in the hotel. Q And when you received the call from the officials at the U.S. Embassy, do you recall what they told you and what you did? A I believe they told me that they sent a car and they were

1	
1	going to bring me back to the embassy. And they mentioned
2	that the plane was still seized by the hijackers on the ground
3	in Malta and that was it.
4	Q Did they give you any updates about Jackie or her
5	condition?
6	A No, they did not.
7	Q Did you have any in your own mind, did you think if
8	she was dead or alive at this time?
9	A Well, I remember they mentioned that they were executing
10	Americans, all the Americans with passports and Israelis who
11	had Israeli passports. So I knew things weren't good. I knew
12	some people had been shot. I believe that's why they called
13	me in because something had changed in the negotiations.
14	Q So, how did you learn that people were being shot, the
15	hostages were being shot, who told you that?
16	A I can't recall their names.
17	Q But it was people from the United States Embassy?
18	A Yes.
19	Q Did there come a time that you actually learned that
20	Jackie was indeed shot but survived?
21	A I learned that she had been shot. I learned that the
22	plane had been stormed, that they had secured the airplane. I
23	didn't know the status of Jackie at that point.
24	Q And when did you learn the plane was stormed? Was that
25	while you were still in Athens, or was it when you were in

1Malta?2A That was when I was still in Athens. We were actually on3the way to Malta when I got that information.4Q Now, you said you were on your way to Malta. Who how5did you get to Malta and was there anybody traveling with you?6A There was two pilots, and their last names were Haynes7and Nordean [ph.], and I believe it was the ambassador's plane8that they took me over in. I was kind of demanding it. I was9a little aggravated and a little crazy at the situation, and I10think they kind of felt a little empathy for me. And they11talked to whoever got permission to bring me over there.12Q And do you recall when you actually landed in Malta?13A As far as the time, no, I don't.14Q Do you remember what day? Was it possibly Monday the1525 th ?16A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes.17Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do?18A I was taken to the hospital.19Q Who took you to the hospital?20A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there21was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody22from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there23was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room.24Q So, when you arrived at the hospital, you immediately		
 the way to Malta when I got that information. Q Now, you said you were on your way to Malta. Who how did you get to Malta and was there anybody traveling with you? A There was two pilots, and their last names were Haynes and Nordean [ph.], and I believe it was the ambassador's plane that they took me over in. I was kind of demanding it. I was a little aggravated and a little crazy at the situation, and I think they kind of felt a little empathy for me. And they talked to whoever got permission to bring me over there. Q And do you recall when you actually landed in Malta? A As far as the time, no, I don't. Q Do you remember what day? Was it possibly Monday the 25th? A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes. Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do? A I was taken to the hospital. Q Who took you to the hospital? A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there 	1	Malta?
 Q Now, you said you were on your way to Malta. Who how did you get to Malta and was there anybody traveling with you? A There was two pilots, and their last names were Haynes and Nordean [ph.], and I believe it was the ambassador's plane that they took me over in. I was kind of demanding it. I was a little aggravated and a little crazy at the situation, and I think they kind of felt a little empathy for me. And they talked to whoever got permission to bring me over there. Q And do you recall when you actually landed in Malta? A As far as the time, no, I don't. Q Do you remember what day? Was it possibly Monday the 25th? A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes. Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do? A I was taken to the hospital. Q Who took you to the hospital? A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there was Altese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there 	2	A That was when I was still in Athens. We were actually on
 did you get to Malta and was there anybody traveling with you? A There was two pilots, and their last names were Haynes and Nordean [ph.], and I believe it was the ambassador's plane that they took me over in. I was kind of demanding it. I was a little aggravated and a little crazy at the situation, and I think they kind of felt a little empathy for me. And they talked to whoever got permission to bring me over there. Q And do you recall when you actually landed in Malta? A As far as the time, no, I don't. Q Do you remember what day? Was it possibly Monday the 25th? A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes. Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do? A I was taken to the hospital. Q Who took you to the hospital? A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there 	3	the way to Malta when I got that information.
 A There was two pilots, and their last names were Haynes and Nordean [ph.], and I believe it was the ambassador's plane that they took me over in. I was kind of demanding it. I was a little aggravated and a little crazy at the situation, and I think they kind of felt a little empathy for me. And they talked to whoever got permission to bring me over there. Q And do you recall when you actually landed in Malta? A As far as the time, no, I don't. Q Do you remember what day? Was it possibly Monday the 25th? A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes. Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do? A I was taken to the hospital. Q Who took you to the hospital? A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there 	4	Q Now, you said you were on your way to Malta. Who how
and Nordean [ph.], and I believe it was the ambassador's plane that they took me over in. I was kind of demanding it. I was a little aggravated and a little crazy at the situation, and I think they kind of felt a little empathy for me. And they talked to whoever got permission to bring me over there. Q And do you recall when you actually landed in Malta? A As far as the time, no, I don't. Q Do you remember what day? Was it possibly Monday the 25 th ? A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes. Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do? A I was taken to the hospital. Q Who took you to the hospital? A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room.	5	did you get to Malta and was there anybody traveling with you?
 that they took me over in. I was kind of demanding it. I was a little aggravated and a little crazy at the situation, and I think they kind of felt a little empathy for me. And they talked to whoever got permission to bring me over there. Q And do you recall when you actually landed in Malta? A As far as the time, no, I don't. Q Do you remember what day? Was it possibly Monday the 25th? A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes. Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do? A I was taken to the hospital. Q Who took you to the hospital? A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room. 	6	A There was two pilots, and their last names were Haynes
 a little aggravated and a little crazy at the situation, and I think they kind of felt a little empathy for me. And they talked to whoever got permission to bring me over there. Q And do you recall when you actually landed in Malta? A As far as the time, no, I don't. Q Do you remember what day? Was it possibly Monday the 25th? A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes. Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do? A I was taken to the hospital. Q Who took you to the hospital? A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room. 	7	and Nordean [ph.], and I believe it was the ambassador's plane
10 think they kind of felt a little empathy for me. And they 11 talked to whoever got permission to bring me over there. 2 Q And do you recall when you actually landed in Malta? A As far as the time, no, I don't. 2 Do you remember what day? Was it possibly Monday the 25 th ? A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes. Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do? A I was taken to the hospital. Q Who took you to the hospital? A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room.	8	that they took me over in. I was kind of demanding it. I was
11 talked to whoever got permission to bring me over there. 12 Q And do you recall when you actually landed in Malta? 13 A As far as the time, no, I don't. 14 Q Do you remember what day? Was it possibly Monday the 15 25 th ? 16 A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes. 17 Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do? 18 A I was taken to the hospital. 19 Q Who took you to the hospital? 20 A oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there 21 was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody 22 from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there 23 was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room.	9	a little aggravated and a little crazy at the situation, and I
 Q And do you recall when you actually landed in Malta? A As far as the time, no, I don't. Q Do you remember what day? Was it possibly Monday the 25th? A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes. Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do? A I was taken to the hospital. Q Who took you to the hospital? A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room. 	10	think they kind of felt a little empathy for me. And they
 A As far as the time, no, I don't. Q Do you remember what day? Was it possibly Monday the 25th? A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes. Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do? A I was taken to the hospital. Q Who took you to the hospital? A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room. 	11	talked to whoever got permission to bring me over there.
 Q Do you remember what day? Was it possibly Monday the 25th? A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes. Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do? A I was taken to the hospital. Q Who took you to the hospital? A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room. 	12	Q And do you recall when you actually landed in Malta?
15 25 th ? 16 A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes. 17 Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do? 18 A I was taken to the hospital. 19 Q Who took you to the hospital? 20 A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there 21 was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody 22 from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there 23 was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room.	13	A As far as the time, no, I don't.
 A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes. Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do? A I was taken to the hospital. Q Who took you to the hospital? A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room. 	14	Q Do you remember what day? Was it possibly Monday the
 17 Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do? 18 A I was taken to the hospital. 19 Q Who took you to the hospital? 20 A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there 21 was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody 22 from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there 23 was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room. 	15	25 th ?
 18 A I was taken to the hospital. 19 Q Who took you to the hospital? 20 A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there 21 was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody 22 from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there 23 was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room. 	16	A Yes, it would have had to have been, yes.
19 Q Who took you to the hospital? 20 A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there 21 was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody 22 from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there 23 was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room.	17	Q And when you arrived in Malta, what did you do?
A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room.	18	A I was taken to the hospital.
21 was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody 22 from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there 23 was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room.	19	Q Who took you to the hospital?
from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room.	20	A Oh, boy. I remember when I got to the hospital, there
23 was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room.	21	was Maltese Secret Service, and I believe there was somebody
	22	from the State Department or the FBI, I'm not sure. But there
Q So, when you arrived at the hospital, you immediately	23	was a lot of official titles that walked me to her room.
	24	Q So, when you arrived at the hospital, you immediately
25 went up to Jackie's room?	25	went up to Jackie's room?

ļ	
1	A Yes.
2	Q And was Jackie in her room at that time?
3	A Yes, she was in her room unconscious.
4	Q And can you describe what her condition looked like at
5	that time?
6	A Not good. Her head was all bandaged up, and just I
7	knew at that point it had been a head wound and nobody was
8	sure what the damage was, whether she was going to wake, and
9	then we'd know.
10	Q And was did you speak to a doctor at that time or any
11	other hospital officials to learn about Jackie's condition?
12	A I did speak to a doctor. I can't remember his name. He
13	was the one who performed the surgery.
14	Q Do you recall what the doctor said to you?
15	A Yes, he said that the bullet had penetrated Jackie's
16	skull pushing bone fragments into her brain. Both bullets got
17	actually lodged in the skull, pushed broken fragments in the
18	brain and he went into detail as much as he could.
19	Q Did he give you a prognosis or a diagnosis at that time?
20	A Not really, no. He was he wasn't sure, because she
21	hadn't woken from surgery, and he said he didn't know.
22	Q Did he indicate if she was in critical condition or her
23	life was, you know, threatened at that time?
24	A I don't believe her life was threatened at that time,
25	although there's always a chance, but there was concern more

1of how she was going to come out and what level of2functioning.3Q4And when you saw Jackie lying there in bed with her head4bandaged, what were you feeling and thinking at that time?5A4Anger, a lot of anger. The people that had escorted me6to the room told me the guy that shot her was in the bed next7to her.8Q9A4Yes. I believe there was three beds, and the surviving10hijacker was on the one next to her.11QQWas that Mr. Rezaq? Did you learn that was Mr. Rezaq?12A13QQAnd did you see Mr. Rezaq lying there?14A15QQAnd was he awake?16A17QQAnd how did that make you feel?18A19that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on20what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was21going to kill him.22Q23Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did23wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day?24A25A26Ha twasn't long after I had those thoughts.	I	
 Q And when you saw Jackie lying there in bed with her head bandaged, what were you feeling and thinking at that time? A Anger, a lot of anger. The people that had escorted me to the room told me the guy that shot her was in the bed next to her. Q So Jackie was in a room with more than one bed? A Yes. I believe there was three beds, and the surviving hijacker was on the one next to her. Q Was that Mr. Rezaq? Did you learn that was Mr. Rezaq? A Correct. Q And did you see Mr. Rezaq lying there? A Oh, yeah. Q And was he awake? A No, he had chest wounds, and he had tubes in him. Q And how did that make you feel? A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was going to kill him. Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day? 	1	of how she was going to come out and what level of
 bandaged, what were you feeling and thinking at that time? A Anger, a lot of anger. The people that had escorted me to the room told me the guy that shot her was in the bed next to her. Q So Jackie was in a room with more than one bed? A Yes. I believe there was three beds, and the surviving hijacker was on the one next to her. Q Was that Mr. Rezaq? Did you learn that was Mr. Rezaq? A Correct. Q And did you see Mr. Rezaq lying there? A Oh, yeah. Q And was he awake? A No, he had chest wounds, and he had tubes in him. Q And how did that make you feel? A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was going to kill him. Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day? 	2	functioning.
 A Anger, a lot of anger. The people that had escorted me to the room told me the guy that shot her was in the bed next to her. Q So Jackie was in a room with more than one bed? A Yes. I believe there was three beds, and the surviving hijacker was on the one next to her. Q Was that Mr. Rezaq? Did you learn that was Mr. Rezaq? A Correct. Q And did you see Mr. Rezaq lying there? A Oh, yeah. Q And was he awake? A No, he had chest wounds, and he had tubes in him. Q And how did that make you feel? A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was going to kill him. Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day? 	3	Q And when you saw Jackie lying there in bed with her head
 to the room told me the guy that shot her was in the bed next to her. Q So Jackie was in a room with more than one bed? A Yes. I believe there was three beds, and the surviving hijacker was on the one next to her. Q Was that Mr. Rezaq? Did you learn that was Mr. Rezaq? A Correct. Q And did you see Mr. Rezaq lying there? A Oh, yeah. Q And was he awake? A No, he had chest wounds, and he had tubes in him. Q And how did that make you feel? A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was going to kill him. Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day? 	4	bandaged, what were you feeling and thinking at that time?
 to her. Q So Jackie was in a room with more than one bed? A Yes. I believe there was three beds, and the surviving hijacker was on the one next to her. Q Was that Mr. Rezaq? Did you learn that was Mr. Rezaq? A Correct. Q And did you see Mr. Rezaq lying there? A Oh, yeah. Q And was he awake? A No, he had chest wounds, and he had tubes in him. Q And how did that make you feel? A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was going to kill him. Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day? 	5	A Anger, a lot of anger. The people that had escorted me
 8 Q So Jackie was in a room with more than one bed? A Yes. I believe there was three beds, and the surviving hijacker was on the one next to her. Q Was that Mr. Rezaq? Did you learn that was Mr. Rezaq? A Correct. Q And did you see Mr. Rezaq lying there? A Oh, yeah. Q And was he awake? A No, he had chest wounds, and he had tubes in him. Q And how did that make you feel? A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was going to kill him. Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day? 	6	to the room told me the guy that shot her was in the bed next
 A Yes. I believe there was three beds, and the surviving hijacker was on the one next to her. Q Was that Mr. Rezaq? Did you learn that was Mr. Rezaq? A Correct. Q And did you see Mr. Rezaq lying there? A Oh, yeah. Q And was he awake? A No, he had chest wounds, and he had tubes in him. Q And how did that make you feel? A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was going to kill him. Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day? 	7	to her.
 hijacker was on the one next to her. Q Was that Mr. Rezaq? Did you learn that was Mr. Rezaq? A Correct. Q And did you see Mr. Rezaq lying there? A Oh, yeah. Q And was he awake? A No, he had chest wounds, and he had tubes in him. Q And how did that make you feel? A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was going to kill him. Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day? 	8	Q So Jackie was in a room with more than one bed?
11 Q Was that Mr. Rezaq? Did you learn that was Mr. Rezaq? 12 A Correct. 13 Q And did you see Mr. Rezaq lying there? 14 A Oh, yeah. 15 Q And was he awake? 16 A No, he had chest wounds, and he had tubes in him. 17 Q And how did that make you feel? 18 A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised 19 that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on 20 what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was 21 going to kill him. 22 Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did 23 wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day?	9	A Yes. I believe there was three beds, and the surviving
12ACorrect.13QAnd did you see Mr. Rezaq lying there?14AOh, yeah.15QAnd was he awake?16ANo, he had chest wounds, and he had tubes in him.17QAnd how did that make you feel?18ALike I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised19that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on20what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was21going to kill him.22QDid there come a time when Jackie then eventually did23wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day?	10	hijacker was on the one next to her.
 13 Q And did you see Mr. Rezaq lying there? 14 A Oh, yeah. 15 Q And was he awake? 16 A No, he had chest wounds, and he had tubes in him. 17 Q And how did that make you feel? 18 A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised 19 that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on 20 what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was 21 going to kill him. 22 Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did 23 wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day? 	11	Q Was that Mr. Rezaq? Did you learn that was Mr. Rezaq?
 A Oh, yeah. Q And was he awake? A No, he had chest wounds, and he had tubes in him. Q And how did that make you feel? A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was going to kill him. Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day? 	12	A Correct.
15 Q And was he awake? 16 A No, he had chest wounds, and he had tubes in him. 17 Q And how did that make you feel? 18 A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised 19 that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on 20 what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was 21 going to kill him. 22 Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did 23 wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day?	13	Q And did you see Mr. Rezaq lying there?
 A No, he had chest wounds, and he had tubes in him. Q And how did that make you feel? A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was going to kill him. Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day? 	14	A Oh, yeah.
17 Q And how did that make you feel? 18 A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised 19 that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on 20 what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was 21 going to kill him. 22 Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did 23 wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day?	15	Q And was he awake?
18 A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised 19 that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on 20 what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was 21 going to kill him. 22 Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did 23 wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day?	16	A No, he had chest wounds, and he had tubes in him.
19 that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on 20 what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was 21 going to kill him. 22 Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did 23 wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day?	17	Q And how did that make you feel?
20 what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was 21 going to kill him. 22 Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did 23 wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day?	18	A Like I said, very angry. I was kind of also surprised
<pre>21 going to kill him. 22 Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did 23 wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day?</pre>	19	that they told me that that was him. I had made a decision on
22 Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did 23 wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day?	20	what to do if Jackie didn't wake up and recognize me, I was
23 wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day?	21	going to kill him.
	22	Q Did there come a time when Jackie then eventually did
A It wasn't long after I had those thoughts.	23	wake up? Was it about the same day or the next day?
	24	A It wasn't long after I had those thoughts.
25 Q And did you please describe to the Court what happened	25	Q And did you please describe to the Court what happened

 when she woke up. Did she recognize you? Did you speak to her? A She looked up at me and said, "Baby, can you believe this?" And I took a big sigh of relief and gave her a hug without trying to hit her head. Q How were you feeling at that time? A I was very relieved. I had her back and that's all that mattered. Q Did she ever know that Mr. Rezaq was lying in the bed right next to her? A I don't know if she if she was aware, or it would have been through me at some point later. I don't remember at what point I told her. After we were apart from there, I'm sure. Q And how long did Jackie how long was Jackie hospitalized in the hospital in Malta? A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	I	
 A She looked up at me and said, "Baby, can you believe this?" And I took a big sigh of relief and gave her a hug without trying to hit her head. Q How were you feeling at that time? A I was very relieved. I had her back and that's all that mattered. Q Did she ever know that Mr. Rezaq was lying in the bed right next to her? A I don't know if she if she was aware, or it would have been through me at some point later. I don't remember at what point I told her. After we were apart from there, I'm sure. Q And how long did Jackie how long was Jackie hospitalized in the hospital in Malta? A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	1	when she woke up. Did she recognize you? Did you speak to
 this?" And I took a big sigh of relief and gave her a hug without trying to hit her head. Q How were you feeling at that time? A I was very relieved. I had her back and that's all that mattered. Q Did she ever know that Mr. Rezaq was lying in the bed right next to her? A I don't know if she if she was aware, or it would have been through me at some point later. I don't remember at what point I told her. After we were apart from there, I'm sure. Q And how long did Jackie how long was Jackie hospitalized in the hospital in Malta? A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	2	her?
 without trying to hit her head. Q How were you feeling at that time? A I was very relieved. I had her back and that's all that mattered. Q Did she ever know that Mr. Rezaq was lying in the bed right next to her? A I don't know if she if she was aware, or it would have been through me at some point later. I don't remember at what point I told her. After we were apart from there, I'm sure. Q And how long did Jackie how long was Jackie hospitalized in the hospital in Malta? A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	3	A She looked up at me and said, "Baby, can you believe
 6 Q How were you feeling at that time? A I was very relieved. I had her back and that's all that mattered. 9 Q Did she ever know that Mr. Rezaq was lying in the bed right next to her? 11 A I don't know if she if she was aware, or it would have been through me at some point later. I don't remember at what point I told her. After we were apart from there, I'm sure. 14 Q And how long did Jackie how long was Jackie hospitalized in the hospital in Malta? 16 A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	4	this?" And I took a big sigh of relief and gave her a hug
 A I was very relieved. I had her back and that's all that mattered. Q Did she ever know that Mr. Rezaq was lying in the bed right next to her? A I don't know if she if she was aware, or it would have been through me at some point later. I don't remember at what point I told her. After we were apart from there, I'm sure. Q And how long did Jackie how long was Jackie hospitalized in the hospital in Malta? A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	5	without trying to hit her head.
 mattered. Q Did she ever know that Mr. Rezaq was lying in the bed right next to her? A I don't know if she if she was aware, or it would have been through me at some point later. I don't remember at what point I told her. After we were apart from there, I'm sure. Q And how long did Jackie how long was Jackie hospitalized in the hospital in Malta? A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	6	Q How were you feeling at that time?
 Q Did she ever know that Mr. Rezaq was lying in the bed right next to her? A I don't know if she if she was aware, or it would have been through me at some point later. I don't remember at what point I told her. After we were apart from there, I'm sure. Q And how long did Jackie how long was Jackie hospitalized in the hospital in Malta? A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	7	A I was very relieved. I had her back and that's all that
 right next to her? A I don't know if she if she was aware, or it would have been through me at some point later. I don't remember at what point I told her. After we were apart from there, I'm sure. Q And how long did Jackie how long was Jackie hospitalized in the hospital in Malta? A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	8	mattered.
 A I don't know if she if she was aware, or it would have been through me at some point later. I don't remember at what point I told her. After we were apart from there, I'm sure. Q And how long did Jackie how long was Jackie hospitalized in the hospital in Malta? A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	9	Q Did she ever know that Mr. Rezaq was lying in the bed
 been through me at some point later. I don't remember at what point I told her. After we were apart from there, I'm sure. Q And how long did Jackie how long was Jackie hospitalized in the hospital in Malta? A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	10	right next to her?
 point I told her. After we were apart from there, I'm sure. Q And how long did Jackie how long was Jackie hospitalized in the hospital in Malta? A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	11	A I don't know if she if she was aware, or it would have
 Q And how long did Jackie how long was Jackie hospitalized in the hospital in Malta? A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	12	been through me at some point later. I don't remember at what
 hospitalized in the hospital in Malta? A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	13	point I told her. After we were apart from there, I'm sure.
 A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	14	Q And how long did Jackie how long was Jackie
 17 as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to 18 Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. 19 Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq 20 in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? 21 A No. 22 Q They moved him? 23 A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking 24 and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	15	hospitalized in the hospital in Malta?
 18 Landstuhl Army Base in Germany. 19 Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq 20 in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? 21 A No. 22 Q They moved him? 23 A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking 24 and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	16	A I believe it was three or four days at the most. I know
 19 Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq 20 in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? 21 A No. 22 Q They moved him? 23 A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking 24 and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	17	as soon as she was okay to fly, they wanted to get her to
 20 in the bed the entire time next to Jackie? 21 A No. 22 Q They moved him? 23 A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking 24 and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	18	Landstuhl Army Base in Germany.
 A No. Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	19	Q And during that hospitalization in Malta, was Mr. Rezaq
 Q They moved him? A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so 	20	in the bed the entire time next to Jackie?
A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so	21	A No.
24 and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so	22	Q They moved him?
	23	A Yeah. Well, they had been overwhelmed by the hijacking
	24	and all the injuries. The hospital wasn't set up for that, so
25 people were pretty much everywhere.	25	people were pretty much everywhere.

I	
1	Q Did you did Mr. Rezaq ever awaken and you spoke to him
2	or say anything to him?
3	A No.
4	Q During that three or four days in Malta, can you just
5	describe, in general, your feelings, Jackie's condition during
6	that period of time?
7	A I didn't know the extent of what was going on. It was so
8	early that I mean, I was happy that she was alive and she
9	looked at me and smiled and she seemed amazingly okay at the
10	time.
11	Q Was she okay, though?
12	A No, things hadn't sunken in yet.
13	Q You were just happy she was alive?
14	A Yes.
15	Q So you testified previously that you were after the
16	Maltese hospitalization, you were Jackie was transported to
17	Germany. Where in Germany was she transported?
18	A To Landstuhl.
19	Q And is that a VA hospital?
20	A It's a military hospital.
21	Q And during the hospitalization there, how long was Jackie
22	hospitalized?
23	A Well, I'm thinking two or three days more, maybe more,
24	maybe four days.
25	Q Did Jackie undergo any other procedures during her

1 hospitalization in Germany?

 A There was a lot of testing. They said the surgeon in Malta had done a very good job in cleaning it up. They we more checking checking out the work that had been done prior to them getting her. Q Did you notice any changes in Jackie at this time or, know, repercussions from her injuries at this time? A I think she started to come out of the numbness a lite 	ere
<pre>4 more checking checking out the work that had been done 5 prior to them getting her. 6 Q Did you notice any changes in Jackie at this time or, 7 know, repercussions from her injuries at this time?</pre>	
5 prior to them getting her. 6 Q Did you notice any changes in Jackie at this time or, 7 know, repercussions from her injuries at this time?	you
6 Q Did you notice any changes in Jackie at this time or, 7 know, repercussions from her injuries at this time?	you
7 know, repercussions from her injuries at this time?	, you
8 A I think she started to come out of the numbness a lit	
	tle
9 more. She was a little more emotional, kind of asking me	
10 questions on what happened and why.	
11 Q And do you recall any of those discussions specifical	Lly?
12 A Not specifically. I just remember that she started t	20
13 cry, and she was wondering how did I get here, where am I,	, and
14 that's when I realized that just because she saw me and sm	niled
15 doesn't mean she's out of the woods.	
16 Q And what were you feeling at this time?	
17 A I was kind of taken back a step. I was kind of happy	1,
18 like I had mentioned before. Just kind of made me jer	ced
19 me back to reality from thinking that, you know, you talk	
20 about something like this happening and you go home and	
21 everything is great, but I knew it was going to be a life.	Long
22 deal that was going to affect her.	
23 Q Did it affect you as well?	
24 A Oh, yeah.	
25 Q How is it affecting you at this time?	

I	
1	A Well, at this time, it was just affecting me as far as
2	trying to feel what my wife was going through, what we were
3	going to do, how was I going to help her.
4	Q After Jackie was discharged, or I assume she was
5	discharged from the hospital in Germany, do you recall where
6	you-all went next?
7	A We were flown to I believe it was Andrews in
8	Washington, or another military hospital there. Everybody
9	wanted to check her out. Each hospital that we they each
10	wanted to check her out and give her the full testing.
11	Q So, Jackie was then hospitalized here in the Washington,
12	D.C. area?
13	A Correct.
14	Q And do you recall how long she was hospitalized here in
15	D.C.?
16	A I believe that was one night maybe. Wasn't more than two
17	days. I believe it was only one night, though.
18	Q Do you recall what the results of the medical and other
19	tests were?
20	A Not the results, but they were just agreeing with the
21	last ones from Germany.
22	Q Was there any prognosis or diagnosis at that time?
23	A Not that I was aware of. We were going to wait till we
24	got to our home doctors and try to figure out the long-term
25	thing.

1	Q But at this time, did you notice any changes in Jackie?
2	A Just more either it it was either happy or sad.
3	There was really not a lot of happy to be back in the
4	United States and now happy we were going to see our family
5	and friends soon again, and also the lows of why we're coming
6	back and the situation we were in.
7	Q Did she seem depressed to you?
8	A Oh, yeah.
9	Q Still a little in shock as well?
10	A High highs and low lows.
11	Q After the hospitalization here in Washington, D.C., where
12	do you next go?
13	A Went to Minneapolis. I was in the Minneapolis
14	International Airport and I can't remember the hospital we
15	went to.
16	Q Was it University of Minnesota possibly?
17	A Yes. Yes, that's correct.
18	Q And was Jackie hospitalized at that time as an inpatient?
19	A Well, they admitted her and we left.
20	Q What do you mean "we left"?
21	A We had been through enough testing and everything and
22	both felt confident that we could go home.
23	Q And how were you coping at this time with what was going
24	on?
25	A Oh, I was just more in protection mode of her, I guess.

I	
1	Upon arriving at the University Hospital, there was all kinds
2	of cameras and stuff, and we went there by ambulance from the
3	airport, and I was just kind of trying to protect her.
4	Q Was there a lot of media attention at this time?
5	A There was a barrage to get into the hospital. That's
6	where they were all camped out. I was told the security
7	wouldn't let them in or anything, but they did.
8	Q So Minnesota is home, though, or was home, correct?
9	A Minneapolis, yes.
10	Q Minneapolis. And where in Minneapolis did you and Jackie
11	reside at this time, or did you not have a house? Where did
12	you stay?
13	A We stayed in my parent's house in Hopkins, the home I
14	grew up in.
15	Q And how long did you stay with your parents?
16	A Oh, I suppose it was three or four months, I think.
17	Q Were you working at this time?
18	A We got there in December no, I was not working. We
19	got there in December. I believe we moved out to an apartment
20	in spring, late spring maybe.
21	Q During this time, you said or previously you testified
22	that you wanted to go to your own doctors so that they could
23	assess prognosis and diagnosis. Did I assume you did that
24	with Jackie while back in Minneapolis; is that correct?

1	Q And do you recall the names of those doctors, those
2	treating doctors?
3	A No, I do not.
4	Q And did there come a time, though, where there was
5	actually a diagnosis or a prognosis of Jackie?
6	A I don't think there was ever one straight prognosis or
7	diagnosis. They were just listing things that potentially she
8	was going to have to deal with. Only time would tell.
9	Q And do you recall what those things were that the doctors
10	were telling you?
11	A Well, as far as her vision, she had like what they called
12	a left field cut. She couldn't see the left sides of certain
13	objects. They were lower parts of those objects. It's kind
14	of hard to explain, but And just the depression, anxiety,
15	and potential seizures.
16	Q And what did you notice at this time about Jackie? Was
17	she the same person that you met back in Norway and married in
18	Texas, or was she a different person?
19	A Oh, there was times where she was that exact same person.
20	Like I said before, it was either like she was fine or she was
21	really hurting.
22	Q And could you explain a little bit more about you
23	know, you said she was fine, that's one way, but the other
24	way, how did this affect her and how did it affect you?
25	A I guess an example I can use is we went to just a little

I	
1	convenience store. We had just purchased a vehicle, and she
2	was really excited about it. And we had just stopped and got
3	some gas, and she went in, she wanted to buy us some snack
4	item or something. And then I sat and I sat in the vehicle,
5	and she came out and she was just balling and crying
6	hysterically. And I asked her what's going on, and she said,
7	"Well, the cashier asked me for \$2.40, and I didn't know how
8	to count it."
9	Q Is there any other examples that you can give, at least
10	with regards to other ways that her injuries affected Jackie
11	during this period of time?
12	A Well, the fact that she wasn't supposed to drive really
13	bothered her, because of her vision. And like I said, just
14	all the mental aspects of being a victim like that and
15	terrorized like that, I couldn't tell what mood she was in,
16	which was more the physical injuries or the psychological
17	ones. They were both taking a toll.
18	Q And let's talk specifically about the vision issues. How
19	did that affect Jackie?
20	A Like I said, she had what they called a left cut. She
21	had left field cut, so she could if I was staring at you
22	right now, I wouldn't be able to see the left side of your
23	face. I could see the right side.
24	Q And as a result of that, you indicated she was not able
25	to drive, was that one of the

1	A It was never forced upon her not to drive, but she knew	
2	better.	
3	Q Was she able to read, do you know, at this time?	
4	A Yes, with the same difficulty. I mean, now when she's	
5	focusing on letters or words and she only can see the right	
6	side of that letter or word. So it was basically down to a	
7	first grade level in reading.	
8	Q Now, you also indicated seizures, possibility of	
9	seizures. Did Jackie suffer any seizures with you?	
10	A Yes, she had multiple seizures.	
11	Q Could you please describe those sort of seizures that she	
12	experienced.	
13	A Her whole body would just go stiff and she would foam at	
14	the mouth and just be have a complete grand mal seizure.	
15	Q And did was she on the floor at that time? She would	
16	just collapse on the floor at the time, I assume?	
17	A Yes.	
18	Q And how long did these seizures last?	
19	A Several minutes.	
20	Q And you experienced these firsthand yourself?	
21	A Oh, yeah, many times.	
22	Q And how did you feel when you witnessed this?	
23	A Back to the helpless feelings.	
24	Q Were you scared?	
25		

1	years old at the time. I really wasn't aware of what they
2	were exactly. I was just learning about those things. So
3	they were very, very frightening.
4	Q Was Jackie rushed to the hospital every time she suffered
5	a seizure?
6	A For the first several times, yes.
7	Q And what about subsequent ones?
8	A Well, at some point they got some anticonvulsant
9	medicines in her that reduced them greatly to the point where
10	they would just be a small seizure. Some of them just
11	visually with light and stuff, I'd know if she was having one.
12	Q So just describe, if you can, a small seizure.
13	A Well, it wasn't a full body that would go stiff and jerk.
14	It was more it was more in her nerves and in her eyes she
15	would see colors, and basically go blind with colors. And
16	there would be some stiffening of the body, but no not the
17	degree of the large ones.
18	Q During this period of time What period of time are we
19	talking about right now? Is this I think you're back in
20	Minnesota and the end of 1985, and what period of time are we
21	talking about right now?
22	A This is probably in the summer of 1986.
23	Q And was Jackie under full-time medical care at this time
24	for her injuries?
25	A Well, me and her medicines.

1	Q So she was taking prescription medication that was
2	prescribed to her by her doctor?
3	A Yes.
4	Q And how often you know, was she taking this on a
5	regular basis?
6	A Yes, on a daily I don't know how many times a day, and
7	the anticonvulsant was a couple, two or three times a day.
8	She was taking Dilantin. And I know there was some other
9	medications, I'm not really aware of the specifics of those.
10	It was more than one prescription.
11	Q And I think we talked about this a little earlier. Were
12	you working at this time?
13	A No, I was not.
14	Q So how were you paying the bills and paying rent and
15	everything?
16	A Cairo American College where we were teaching was kind
17	enough to continue sending our checks.
18	Q So that was a two-year contract, if I recall, correct?
19	A Yes.
20	Q So they continued to pay you out the full contract for
21	the remainder of the term?
22	A At that time, they were said they would continue
23	paying, and they were going to have a meeting to see how they
24	could help us out. And at one point they said they would pay
25	us out for that first year, and then they would re-look at the

1	situation, depending on how Jackie was. If we were able to
2	get an appointment, they would consider sending us back there,
3	too.
4	Q Were there did how was Jackie's memory at this
5	particular time? Did she her short-term memory versus her
6	long-term memory, what did you notice at that time with
7	regards to her memory?
8	A I just remember it not being very good. I mean, there
9	was definitely issues with short-term memory.
10	Q Is there any examples you could provide?
11	A One time this is going forward a little bit, probably
12	another year, but there was a time where we had talked about
13	me finding work. I'd been staying and taking care of her. We
14	knew our money was going to run out, and so I went and applied
15	at a national health club chain. And she thought that was
16	great and I went for my interview and I came home and I told
17	her I got the job, and I was showing her all this stuff and
18	all the things I'd be doing, and all of a sudden she didn't
19	remember I was looking for a job and she was wondering where I
20	was all day while I was gone.
21	Q So, during this period of time, were you basically taking
22	care of Jackie every day, almost like, you know, full-time
23	caregiver?
24	A Absolutely full-time.
25	Q And how and at one point you and Jackie divorced,

1	correct?

2 A Correct.

Q During -- from the date of the injury until your divorce, was this caregiving the same sort of caregiving, or did it slowly change over time?

A That was pretty intense for the first couple of years,
and then she started to progress a little bit and was learning
how to function with her new disability, her new brain injury,
and so it slowly picked her up.

10 Q And so -- you just said that she had learned how to 11 function with her new disability. What did she -- Jackie have 12 to learn either new or over or differently than -- that you 13 experienced?

A Pretty much had to re-learn everything, from the whole time that I was taking care of her, and then when she started to get better after she was learning -- relearning just life skills, basic things, reading, just how to absorb information and try to retain it and little tricks she would use, things like that.

20 Q What other examples can you give of different things that 21 she had to re-learn?

A A lot of note-taking and a lot of writing things down sothat she wouldn't forget.

24 Q Was she -- did she ever during -- well, during your

25 marriage, go back to teaching?

1	А	No.

Q You testified that you did, in fact -- you and Jackie did divorce at a particular time. When did you divorce?

4 A I just know it was three years after the incident. I5 don't remember the date.

6 Q And why did you divorce?

7 Well, we had been through a lot. We were only -- we were А 8 young and to put that kind of pressure and things on a young 9 marriage, you know, marriage is difficult enough as it is, and 10 it just basically -- the incident really changed Jackie, not 11 to a worse, not to a better, but just made her a completely 12 different person, which is very understandable. And it just 13 was not the person -- we weren't the same to each other as we 14 were when we met. We had just different ideas and different 15 things we wanted to do.

How did the hijacking and the injuries Jackie suffered 16 0 17 change her that made her different, and was it just the physical and psychological, or were there other things? 18 19 Well, it was more -- we were both on the same page prior Α 20 to the hijacking as far as what we wanted. We wanted to live 21 each overseas with each other for a long, long time, and we just wanted to see the world and teach, do the job we love and 22 23 see the world we love.

And after that, it was just -- she wasn't interested in that. I obviously wasn't either. We were back in the

states. I was just wanting to pick up my career and run, but
I it's really hard to put a finger on what changed her.
She just had I met her after the hijacking, we probably
wouldn't have clicked. We didn't have the same way of looking
at things.
MR. NUDELMAN: One moment.
(PAUSE.)
Q (BY MR. NUDELMAN) Is this a difficult subject for you to
discuss, Jackie's injuries and what you went through, and has it
affected and how has it affected your life, these
experiences?
A It's been a long time, but even today, when I bring it up
with the questions you're asking me, it sure makes me feel
like yesterday. I still think about her quite often. How
it's affected my life, I'm not sure. All I know is back then
it completely changed my life, took my direction of my life
away from me.
MR. NUDELMAN: Okay. Your Honor, we're finished
with this witness.
THE COURT: All right. Let's do this. I think it's
easier to bring Dr. Spector in here, but we've got to give the
reporter five minutes.
So five minutes, and Dr. Spector here. All right?
Is that okay with you? Five minutes.
We can let Mr. Pflug go. Thank you, sir, very much.

We are going to cut off right now. 1 2 THE WITNESS: Thank you. 3 Five minutes, please. Can I see you a THE COURT: minute? 4 5 (A BRIEF RECESS WAS TAKEN.) 6 THE DEPUTY CLERK: Court is back in session. Please 7 be seated everyone and come to order. 8 THE COURT: Please. 9 Thank you, Your Honor. MR. HEIDEMAN: 10 DR. JACK SPECTOR, 11 having been recalled as a witness, continued testifying as 12 follows: 13 DIRECT EXAMINATION (CONT'D) 14 BY MR. HEIDEMAN: 15 Dr. Spector, you remain under oath. We took the recess Q to do what we had to do. 16 17 Is there anything on the subject of Patrick Scott 18 Baker that we didn't cover with you or that arose that you'd 19 like to comment on before I move to Jackie Nink Pflug? 20 And it may be apropos of nothing or it may be А Yeah. 21 relevant here. But it --22 Excuse me, louder and slower, because we are in a Q 23 different microphone system for the court reporter. 24 It may be apropos of nothing or it may be relevant here. Α I suspect it has some relevancy to his Honor's question right 25

I	1 1
1	before we broke, which is when you asked if Mr. Baker
2	continued to engage in outdoor athletic-type activities.
3	It was actually when he came back to the States and
4	started to get back into something resembling a routine that
5	he went climbing with a friend, and I think the friend's
6	spouse, but I'm not positive about that, and was actually on
7	that trip and his sort of inability to tolerate either a
8	friend's questions that he then made the decision to embark to
9	Alaska.
10	THE COURT: Thank you, sir.
11	THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
12	Q (BY MR. HEIDEMAN) Just one follow-up on that one issue.
13	As a result of the trip, you said he made the decision to embark
14	on Alaska, and in the context of the opinions and the
15	conclusions that you've formed about Patrick Scott Baker, how do
16	you interpret that in terms of how he was then handling and did
17	handle his life?
18	A Well, even doing a once preferred activity, he wasn't
19	able, by his report, to handle the social contacts involved in
20	it. What was once enjoyable and collegial, if you will, was
21	now somewhat distressing for him and he left.
22	Q And do you attribute that to the head wound and the
23	experience of the hijack?
24	A There's nothing else to attribute it to.
25	Q Thank you very much. Then I'll move onto the second

1	
1	victim/patient/plaintiff that you had the opportunity to
2	interview and examine.
3	MR. HEIDEMAN: At this time, Your Honor, we'll
4	tender for identification Plaintiff's Exhibit 56.
5	Q (BY MR. HEIDEMAN) Doctor, can you identify for the Court,
6	please, Exhibit 56.
7	A That's my neuropsychological evaluation report on Jackie
8	Pflug.
9	Q Thank you very much.
10	MR. HEIDEMAN: We'll move Exhibit 56 into evidence,
11	Your Honor.
12	THE COURT: Be admitted.
13	(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 56 ADMITTED.)
14	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you.
15	Q (BY MR. HEIDEMAN) Could you please explain to the Court
16	and either I can ask you or you can just walk it through as you
17	prefer, Doctor, explain to the Court the nature of the
18	examination you did, the case summary, the testing that you did,
19	your findings, your diagnosis, and then ultimately your
20	conclusions as well as other observations about this particular
21	victim/plaintiff, Jackie Nink Pflug. And I just want to take
22	one moment to indicate she is not present in the courtroom at
23	the present time.
24	A That was by my request, yes, sir.
25	Q Thank you, Doctor.

I	
1	A Well, first off, there's a certain redundancy in my
2	answer. It's the same set of procedures, the same basic
3	approach to evaluation as was the case with Mr. Baker. Do you
4	need me to repeat that in full or are these records
5	sufficiently joined that my previous answer can satisfy this
6	one with regards to what I did in the course of my evaluation?
7	Q All right.
8	A I'm asking. Is
9	THE COURT: That's fine for me. I understand,
10	Doctor.
11	THE WITNESS: Great.
12	A So that's one. Secondly, then really what starts to mark
13	the difference is are the conditions of the evaluation and
14	the and my findings.
15	The conditions of the evaluation is that Ms. Pflug
16	arrived and was a very different sort than Mr. Baker, much
17	more emotionally effusive. But at the same time, much more
18	emotionally labile. Her tears, and to a lesser degree
19	laughter, were never far from the surface. And she would
20	break down into tears sometimes in a very context
21	inappropriate situation. That is to say, we'd be talking
22	about something that was relatively innocuous, and she would
23	choke up and acknowledge, in fact, that over the years, she
24	would become tearful sometimes in response to the most mild of
25	stimuli, or that she would lose control of laughter and really

1 not be able to stop.

2	It was my impression that that was what's called
3	pseudobulbar affect. That is to say there's a disconnection
4	between the excessive demonstration of weeping or mirth and
5	the actual context in which it occurred or the subject matter
6	that was being discussed. It results from a disconnection of
7	cortical from sub-cortical and brain stem regions as a result
8	of a brain lesion, typically a stroke, but certainly possible
9	in cases of penetrating missile wounds.
10	Q (BY MR. HEIDEMAN) And what is your assessment as the
11	as to the nature of the wounds and physical injuries based upon
12	your review of information and materials and your examination of
13	Jackie Pflug from which she suffered as a result of being shot
14	in the head by the hijacker?
15	A In this case, Ms. Pflug was shot in the to the right
16	of the midline in the back of her head. The bullet lodged in
17	her skull, on the right occipital parietal region and the
18	inner table. The skull fragments pushed into the brain matter
19	itself. The bullet itself did not, but the fragments of skull
20	did get propelled like shrapnel into the brain matter in the
21	posterior reaches of her brain.
22	The what developed then on top of that was a
23	large hematoma or a collection of clotted blood in the right
24	occipital parietal region with in-driven bone fragments and
25	displacement into the occipital horn, that is to say into

1those deep regions of the cerebral cortex and subcortex.2The area of the brain that was destroyed can be3demonstrated well by virtue of its correlation with the4anatomy that resulted in a left homonymous hemianopsia, which5is to say a destruction of visual fibers affecting both the6upper and the lower visual fields on the left side that7results from a destruction of the arcuate fasciculus fibers8that connect between primary visual and perceptual centers in9the posterior regions of the brain.10QQThose are indeed very serious brain injuries and wounds,11aren't they?12A13QYes.A14AABut wait, there's more.15QQYes.16A17for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the18subject of research in the '50s and '60s.19pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the20brain, there's a concillary [ph.] that continues forward to	I	
 demonstrated well by virtue of its correlation with the anatomy that resulted in a left homonymous hemianopsia, which is to say a destruction of visual fibers affecting both the upper and the lower visual fields on the left side that results from a destruction of the arcuate fasciculus fibers that connect between primary visual and perceptual centers in the posterior regions of the brain. Q Those are indeed very serious brain injuries and wounds, aren't they? A Certainly. Q Yes. And A But wait, there's more. Q Yes. A The what this also was, though, was a perfect model for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the 	1	those deep regions of the cerebral cortex and subcortex.
 anatomy that resulted in a left homonymous hemianopsia, which is to say a destruction of visual fibers affecting both the upper and the lower visual fields on the left side that results from a destruction of the arcuate fasciculus fibers that connect between primary visual and perceptual centers in the posterior regions of the brain. Q Those are indeed very serious brain injuries and wounds, aren't they? A Certainly. Q Yes. And A But wait, there's more. Q Yes. A The what this also was, though, was a perfect model for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the 	2	The area of the brain that was destroyed can be
is to say a destruction of visual fibers affecting both the upper and the lower visual fields on the left side that results from a destruction of the arcuate fasciculus fibers that connect between primary visual and perceptual centers in the posterior regions of the brain. Q Those are indeed very serious brain injuries and wounds, aren't they? A Certainly. Q Yes. And A But wait, there's more. Q Yes. A The what this also was, though, was a perfect model for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the	3	demonstrated well by virtue of its correlation with the
6 upper and the lower visual fields on the left side that 7 results from a destruction of the arcuate fasciculus fibers 8 that connect between primary visual and perceptual centers in 9 the posterior regions of the brain. 10 Q Those are indeed very serious brain injuries and wounds, 11 aren't they? 12 A Certainly. 13 Q Yes. And 14 A But wait, there's more. 15 Q Yes. 16 A The what this also was, though, was a perfect model 17 for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the 18 subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a 19 pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the	4	anatomy that resulted in a left homonymous hemianopsia, which
7 results from a destruction of the arcuate fasciculus fibers 8 that connect between primary visual and perceptual centers in 9 the posterior regions of the brain. 9 Those are indeed very serious brain injuries and wounds, 11 aren't they? 12 A Certainly. 13 Q Yes. And 14 A But wait, there's more. 15 Q Yes. 16 A The what this also was, though, was a perfect model 17 for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the 18 subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a 19 pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the	5	is to say a destruction of visual fibers affecting both the
8 that connect between primary visual and perceptual centers in 9 the posterior regions of the brain. 9 Those are indeed very serious brain injuries and wounds, 11 aren't they? 12 A Certainly. 13 Q Yes. And 14 A But wait, there's more. 15 Q Yes. 16 A The what this also was, though, was a perfect model 17 for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the 18 subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a 19 pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the	6	upper and the lower visual fields on the left side that
9 the posterior regions of the brain. 10 Q Those are indeed very serious brain injuries and wounds, 11 aren't they? 12 A Certainly. 13 Q Yes. And 14 A But wait, there's more. 15 Q Yes. 16 A The what this also was, though, was a perfect model 17 for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the 18 subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a 19 pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the	7	results from a destruction of the arcuate fasciculus fibers
<pre>10 Q Those are indeed very serious brain injuries and wounds, aren't they? 12 A Certainly. 13 Q Yes. And 14 A But wait, there's more. 15 Q Yes. 16 A The what this also was, though, was a perfect model 17 for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the 18 subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a 19 pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the</pre>	8	that connect between primary visual and perceptual centers in
<pre>11 aren't they? 12 A Certainly. 13 Q Yes. And 14 A But wait, there's more. 15 Q Yes. 16 A The what this also was, though, was a perfect model 17 for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the 18 subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a 19 pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the</pre>	9	the posterior regions of the brain.
12 A Certainly. 13 Q Yes. And 14 A But wait, there's more. 15 Q Yes. 16 A The what this also was, though, was a perfect model 17 for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the 18 subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a 19 pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the	10	Q Those are indeed very serious brain injuries and wounds,
13 Q Yes. And 14 A But wait, there's more. 15 Q Yes. 16 A The what this also was, though, was a perfect model 17 for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the 18 subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a 19 pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the	11	aren't they?
14 A But wait, there's more. 15 Q Yes. 16 A The what this also was, though, was a perfect model 17 for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the 18 subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a 19 pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the	12	A Certainly.
15 Q Yes. 16 A The what this also was, though, was a perfect model 17 for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the 18 subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a 19 pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the	13	Q Yes. And
A The what this also was, though, was a perfect model for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the	14	A But wait, there's more.
<pre>17 for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the 18 subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a 19 pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the</pre>	15	Q Yes.
<pre>18 subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a 19 pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the</pre>	16	A The what this also was, though, was a perfect model
19 pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the	17	for the fixed head/moving object brain injuries that were the
	18	subject of research in the '50s and '60s. The if you put a
20 brain, there's a concillary [ph.] that continues forward to	19	pinpoint of force to an area in the posterior poles of the
	20	brain, there's a concillary [ph.] that continues forward to
21 the front parts of the brain, the so-called frontal lobes.	21	the front parts of the brain, the so-called frontal lobes.
22 That that wave of injury may not be readily apparent on	22	That that wave of injury may not be readily apparent on
23 imaging studies, but in this case, seems to correlate well	23	imaging studies, but in this case, seems to correlate well
24 with some of the behavioral consequences that Ms. Pflug has	24	with some of the behavioral consequences that Ms. Pflug has
25 suffered in the years since her brain injury.	25	suffered in the years since her brain injury.

I	
1	It's the classic model of a so-called, coup,
2	c-o-u-p, dash, contra, c-o-n-t-r-a, coup, c-o-u-p, brain
3	injury where the force is propagated from one pole of the
4	brain clear across to the other.
5	Q Explain, if you would, just a little more to the Court as
6	to how such an impact of a bullet into a brain causes the
7	brain itself to, within the rest of the head that hasn't been
8	penetrated by the bullet, to react?
9	A The brain is jelly-like. It is incredibly soft and
10	malleable, if you will. The structures within are somewhat
11	stiffer, but prone to stretching or sheering. The brain holds
12	its shape by virtue of pressure from the cerebral spinal fluid
13	enclosed in what should be, under normal circumstances, a
14	enclosed perfectly enclosed vault, the skull. When the
15	and somewhat fixed in place by tough membranes, the dura.
16	When there is a sudden force applied to the skull and when, in
17	fact, that force is sufficiently severe as to interfere with
18	the integrity of that vault, then the pressure waves are
19	propagated forward from the back, point of impact, forward and
20	then back again.
21	Q You indicated that she had brain surgery to remove the
22	bullet?
23	A Actually, my understanding is she had surgery to remove
24	the bullet and, where possible, the fragments.
25	Q Yes. And, in fact, you've reviewed the records that

1	
1	indicate that there were bone fragments in the brain that had
2	to be removed and cleaned out; is that correct?
3	A Correct. And those are summary statements from a
4	colleague, Michael Potter, a neurosurgeon at Landstuhl
5	Regional Army Medical Center, rather than primary records from
6	the neurosurgeons at St. Luke's in Malta.
7	Q Thank you. Yes, and we've put into evidence before the
8	judge the records that we had been able to get from the
9	various hospitals and the various doctors.
10	Your review of the records and your interview and
11	testing of Jackie, did you is it your opinion that what you
12	have found is consistent with the type of traumatic invasive
13	experience of a bullet going into a brain and then having open
14	brain surgery in order to remove the bullet and remove the
15	fragments?
16	A First, I'm a neuropsychologist rather than a neurosurgeon
17	or a physician. It's my sense that but I did work in the
18	neurosurgery service as a neuropsychological consultant for
19	about ten years.
20	It's my sense that the surgery was the least
21	traumatic part of this process. The it's the penetration
22	of the bullet and then the fragments riding on top of the
23	bullet into the brain matter and then the force of that, the
24	inertia of that dissipated through the brain itself and back
25	again that produced the damage that has resulted in this

	Ms. Pflug's neuropsychological deficits, her seizure disorder
2	and her neuropsychiatric problems.

I

Q Thank you. And in that regard, would you explain to the Court your assessment of her neuropsychological deficits and her brain disorder?

A Again, she approached testing in an effortful manner,
having adequately passed symptom validity testing that was
administered in the course of this exam.

9 She was found to be of average to low average 10 intelligence, with roughly commensurate academic achievement 11 skills. These were a bit below levels I would have expected 12 from her 18 years of education. There were noticeable 13 deficits in elements of language, spatial memory, learning 14 attention and executive reasoning skills.

15 What was most striking, in fact, besides the 16 persistent visual perceptual problems well-documented 17 elsewhere in her record, was the degree to which she had 18 deficits in areas of the brain that were typically considered 19 to be far removed from the point of impact, in particular her 20 language skills and her executive reasoning skills were quite 21 impaired in a manner that suggests that the deficits here are 22 not just in the parietal occipital regions of her brain, but 23 in those structures implicated in the frontal lobes and their 24 connections to underlying structures.

25 Q Jackie, when she testified, indicated she -- one of the

I	
1	challenges that she had faced is she looks okay to people.
2	A She looks okay to some people.
3	Q What's your assessment?
4	A I think she's emotionally labile. I think her judgment
5	and her ability to integrate information rapidly and usefully
6	leaves a bit to be desired. I think she her emotions are a
7	bit too close to the surface. I met her exactly once, and the
8	welcome hug I sort of reflexively turned away from here in the
9	courtroom seemed a bit context inappropriate, all things
10	considered.
11	Her her tendency during testing is to make a
12	mistake and not to self-correct but to keep making the same
13	mistake in a way to suggest that she's not benefiting from
14	feedback. It's a dis-executive impairment.
15	Q Let's break those down. You indicated that she's
16	emotionally labile. Would you define that for the Court.
17	A Sure. It means her emotions are a bit too close to the
18	surface and they change rapidly and sometimes out of context.
19	Q And can that, in fact, be and is it, with her, disabling
20	to an extent?
21	A It certainly can be disabling. Particularly in a in
22	situations where one is required to react rather than control
23	the platform, if you will.
24	Q You indicated that her executive judgment executive
25	reasoning skills, and separately you commented about her

1	judgment are all deficient. Would you explain that further to
2	the Court.
3	A It's my opinion that her ability to recognize the object
4	of a task, change her behavior accordingly, to self-monitor
5	errors and to change her behavior accordingly is impaired
6	relative to other women her age and education.
7	Q She reported to you that she is largely in good spirits
8	but troubled by affective instability, breaks into tears,
9	laughter and, without provocation, feelings of sadness or
10	elation.
11	Her husband has just testified to the Court that the
12	highs were highs and the lows were lows. Is that all
13	consistent with your finding?
14	A It is.
15	Q From a physical point of view, Jackie seems to be able to
16	walk, to speak, but you indicated she has language deficits.
17	Would you explain that.
18	A She may be able to speak, but she doesn't find words
19	efficiently. She will circumlocute, or talk around a point
20	rather than to it specifically. And when asked to rapidly
21	name or identify objects, she'll sometimes fall short narrowly
22	with malapropisms or other misstatements to suggest that she
23	has the concept but can't find the word.
24	Q So when you look at her and one thinks she looks all
25	right, the fact of the matter is, you're telling the Court

she's not all right?

2 A Well, of course not.

Q She also discussed in her testimony with the Court her problems with short-term memory. Could you comment on that, please.

6 Her memory skills are actually intact. People are А Yeah. 7 generally not very good reporters about their own abilities in certain ways. Her attentional capacities are a problem. 8 What 9 I would suggest is that when she says she has trouble 10 remembering things, what I'm going to suggest is that she has 11 trouble paying attention to them in the first place, or 12 picking out those things she's supposed to remember from 13 things she's not, so that it never gets in in the first place 14 rather than as a failure in recall. 15 On page 4 of your report, being Exhibit 56 in evidence, 0

you used the words in findings, quote, there were noticeable deficits in elements of language, spatial, memory, learning, attention and executive reasoning skills. Are those your opinions?

20 A Those are my opinions. Now, you mentioned short-term 21 memory.

22 Q Yeah.

A Long-term memory is a problem. Even after information
has been shown to exist in shorter store, it does tend to
dissipate after 30-minute or hour intervals.

1	Q So if she remembers something, after that, she'll then
2	forget it?
3	A There's a good chance she will.
4	Q And do you attribute those matters that you've indicated,
5	those deficits, to the shooting that she suffered in the
6	EgyptAir hijacking of Flight 648?
7	A The shooting that she suffered, whatever head injury she
8	might have sustained when she was pitched from the plane or
9	fell from the plane, plus whatever additional complications
10	might have arisen by this next issue I'm going to mention.
11	Ms. Pflug had a history of uncontrolled seizures for a period
12	of years after her surgery. They were eventually brought
13	under control with carbamazepine, with Tegretol, and she's
14	been seizure free now for going on a couple of decades.
15	But prior to that time, she was having breakthrough
16	seizures, both generalized tonic clonic, so-called grand mal
17	seizures, as well as partial complex seizures, seizures that
18	were marked by alterations in consciousness but not
19	necessarily by alterations in motor behavior.
20	Those types of seizures, both of them are very
21	injurious to the brain. And the data is overwhelming, from
22	epilepsy studies, that the more seizures you have, the worse
23	your intellectual and higher cognitive functioning suffers,
24	even if those seizures are eventually brought under control.
25	It is, to my mind, one of the explanations why she

1	looked like she was doing better in testing that was done in
2	'86 rather than testing that was done in 2009 and 2010.
3	Q In fact, she's been treated by Dr. Leppik at the
4	University of Minnesota Medical Center in their epilepsy
5	center from very early after the shooting and the hijacking
6	until present; is that correct?
7	A That's correct.
8	Q And you contribute, if I heard your last testimony right,
9	those seizures that she suffered, including the grand mal
10	seizures about which her husband just testified to the Court,
11	you contribute those seizures to additional brain difficulties
12	as a result of the seizures; is that correct?
13	A There's about three parts to that question, if I can get
14	them in turn.
15	Q Please.
16	A The first one is, she was also having non-epileptogenic
17	seizures, so-called pseudo-seizures, on top of what bona fide
18	and documented seizures she was having. Those pseudo-seizures
19	are frequently interpreted as being of physiologic origin or
20	driven by psychologic stressors. And it's reasonable that
21	both her neurogenic, neurological-caused, and psychogenic,
22	psychiatrically-caused seizures would have stemmed from the
23	same event, which was the frightening and injurious results of
24	her shooting and its aftermath. That's one.
25	Secondly, her seizures could have been certainly

were caused by her penetrating missile wound. Penetrating 1 missile wounds cause seizures in much greater frequency than 2 3 head injuries without penetration of the cranial vault or of the brain matter or associated seizures. 4 5 However, the more seizures she's had, then the more 6 likely her brain was to have been further injured. So her 7 injury on the EgyptAir flight caused her brain injury and caused her seizures, but those seizures caused additional 8 9 brain injury over time. 10 Thank you. You drew various diagnostic conclusions as a 0 11 result of your interview of Jackie, review of her records and 12 the testing that you did; is that correct? 13 That is correct. А 14 Would you share those diagnoses with the Court. 0 15 It was my opinion that she exhibits cognitive and А 16 emotional consequences of her brain injury. Even after 17 discounting her 2009 evaluation that was probably invalidated by acute emotional distress and invariable test-taking effort, 18 19 my evaluation suggested that a degree of deterioration had 20 occurred since Ms. Pflug's initial examination in 1986, and I 21 attributed that to her ill-controlled seizures immediately 22 after that. 23

I found her to be of average to low average intelligence with roughly commensurate academic achievement skills. And as I said, there were noticeable deficits in

1	elements of language, spatial, memory, learning, attention and
2	executive reasoning skills. Performance was worse than was
3	the case in '86 but better than in 2009.
4	Psychological testing was unexpectedly free of
5	evidence of significant emotional disturbance, particularly
6	that associated with PTSD, such as anxious arousal,
7	dissociative experiences and intrusive ideation were endorsed.
8	However, Ms. Pflug's approach to testing was to deny
9	or minimize emotional distress, more so than she denied or
10	minimized cognitive distress, and that may have attenuated the
11	clinical picture.
12	Q In the diagnosis section on page 4 at the bottom, you
13	have listed a number of things. Would you explain each to the
14	Court, please.
15	A Sure. I believe Ms. Pflug has a post-traumatic stress
16	disorder, residual, mild. I believe she has a cognitive
17	disorder, not otherwise specified attributable to her brain
18	injury and its aftermath of mild to moderate severity. I do
19	not believe she warranted a developmental or personality
20	disorder diagnosis on Axis II.
21	Q And keep going, please, on the diagnosis.
22	A The Axis III, which is the medical factors, includes the
23	penetrating missile wound sustained in the November 1985
24	assault, and, of course, the seizure disorder that followed as
25	well as colon cancer reportedly in remission.

1	I thought that there was a history of occupational
2	problems secondary to her injury, and Axis V, which is ongoing
3	disability was moderate by history and minimal to mild by her
4	report at present.
5	Q You earlier testified this morning about the five prongs
6	in relation to your expertise involved in post-traumatic
7	stress disorder. You indicated that the experience must be
8	rare, and for Jackie Pflug, was this rare?
9	A Absolutely.
10	Q You indicated it has to be threatening, and was it
11	threatening and indeed life-threatening?
12	A By all reports.
13	Q Horrifying?
14	A Certainly.
15	Q It had to be an imminent threat?
16	A Yes, sir.
17	Q Directly experienced?
18	A Very directly.
19	Q In relation to post-traumatic stress disorder, explain to
20	the Court, if you would, also, and put it into larger context
21	of Jackie's ability Jackie's deficits in life from the
22	experience of being hijacked, moved around, watching the
23	Israeli women take bullets in the brain, watching Patrick
24	Scott Baker take a bullet in the brain and being shoved off
25	and brought back and pushed down again, then watching Scarlett

Rogenkamp, the second American executed there, and then Jackie 1 waiting an additional prolonged period of time knowing, as an 2 3 American and with her hands tied, she was next, explain to the Court your assessment, evaluation and opinions, Doctor, as to 4 5 the impact of that experience on Jackie's life. 6 You're asking the wrong question. А 7 0 Please correct me. 8 The question should be, why doesn't she manifest more of Α 9 a post-traumatic stress disorder than she appears to? As I've 10 already discussed, individuals cope in different ways, 11 Mr. Baker's solution to attempting to deal with the avoidance 12 of post-traumatic imagery and post-traumatic experiences was 13 to leave, to leave not just -- to leave even those individuals 14 who he cared for who were still a reminder of what he'd 15 experienced. 16 In Ms. Pflug's case, her solution has been to engage 17 in a life that essentially has focused on rehearsing and 18 restating the events in question as a motivational speaker and 19 as an author. And she has done nearly the opposite of what

20 would have been advised with regards to her attempts to cope 21 with the stimuli in question, which is that she has put 22 herself before the public and essentially restated her story.

I think that that's been therapeutic for her in that it has given her her own level of mastery over the material. If you're always talking about it, you can't be surprised by 1 it. If you develop a litany for dealing with it, then you 2 can't -- then you can set the occasion for how you deal with 3 the post-traumatic imaginary.

However, just as if Mr. Baker would, I think, have been at significant risk if he'd come back from that boat too soon to deal with these issues before he was ready, I don't know that Ms. Pflug has shown that she can deal with these issues other than to keep rehearsing them, other than to deal with them almost as a liturgy, rather than to put them behind her. She's done the exact opposite of that.

I've heard of it but not seen it in others. You see it in the P.O.W community some. Folks who -- and to a lesser degree you see it in those guys who can't get past what happened to them other than to tell the story again and again in bar after bar.

But this is, I think, why we're not seeing more post-traumatic symptomatology than I would have expected, and that is that Ms. Pflug has formed a life in which she's essentially always working her therapy with regard to the post-traumatic events.

Q And on page 5, in the last sentence of the conclusions, you used the words of, That said, quote, she cannot move past the telling of the story, lest it intrude upon her consciousness and dreams in a more insidious and destructive manner. And is that your opinion?

I	
1	A Maybe more poetic than I'm usually inclined towards, but
2	yeah, that is. I do think that's what's going on here, even
3	in the course of the interview. Once Ms. Pflug got going, it
4	was hard to divert her. It's one of the reasons why I asked
5	that she not be here now. Some of this may be hard to hear,
6	but she the only way she can deal with this material seems
7	to be on her own terms.
8	Q So the motivational speaking she does is
9	A I think the motivational speaking she does, while at some
10	level well-intended, is also is at some is also designed
11	to give her control over her story and indulge in her need to
12	rehearse it in a very particular way.
13	Q And the telling of the story is in exchange for dealing
14	with the real issues; is that correct?
15	A The telling of the story controls the anxiety. If the
16	story is told to her rather than told by her, I suspect there
17	would be consequences.
18	Q And that, too, as you said, is her escape; is that
19	correct?
20	A Again, I'm actively not using the word "escape." I'm not
21	exactly sure that's what I would have wanted to say.
22	Q What word would you use?
23	A Her way of controlling and in a controlled manner
24	dissipating her anxiety.
25	Q Thank you. I only have two other things.

I	
1	In page 5 of your Exhibit 56 in evidence, in the
2	second paragraph, your first sentence in that second paragraph
3	says, (reading) I do not believe that Ms. Pflug currently has
4	the cognitive or emotional resources to return to the
5	classroom at this time, even were she motivated to do so. In
6	this respect, her teaching career was permanently derailed by
7	her brain injury and its aftermath.
8	And is that your professional opinion?
9	A It is.
10	Q Are there any last point is, are there any additional
11	opinions, conclusions, observations for the Court about this
12	person who suffered such a traumatic injury that you would
13	like to share with the Court today?
14	A More so than Mr. Baker, I actually have some concerns
15	about Ms. Pflug's risk for a reoccurrence of PTSD-related
16	symptoms in the aftermath of this hearing and these events.
17	If she she has intermittently engaged the services of a
18	psychologist in the past. This would probably be a good time
19	to reconnect.
20	Q So you believe just the telling of the story in this
21	context may well lead to the future deterioration you fear as
22	it relates to post-traumatic stress disorder?
23	A It's not just the telling of the story, but hearing it
24	told. It's not just her control of the information, how it
25	comes out and how it makes her feel, but being subject to it

1	from	others

•

2	Q Thank you. Any further opinion?
3	A Not that come immediately to mind.
4	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you, Your Honor.
5	THE COURT: Dr. Spector.
6	THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
7	THE COURT: I've been married to a teacher for 40
8	years. I teach. My son's a teacher. Teachers always amaze
9	me in their organizational ability. My wife can tell you
10	today what the children will be doing a month from today on a
11	given day.
12	THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
13	THE COURT: It appears to me that would be almost
14	impossible for her. I organize lesson plans. The kids are
15	here at 9:15, then they go here at 11:15 and they go here at
16	2:00 o'clock. Am I right in that supposition?
17	THE WITNESS: I also have a teacher in the family,
18	and he was not the most organized young adult until
19	circumstances required. And with an intact brain, it's a
20	challenge. I think that would be a tremendous problem,
21	particularly in a special ed classroom where there are
22	multiple children and multiple curricula that one needs to
23	juggle at any one point in time.
24	THE COURT: Yeah. And this may explain what seemed
25	to me the cruel complaints by the parents when she returned,

and having listened to you, I think I understand that better. 1 It would be very difficult for a parent to handle her as a 2 3 teacher of any child, let alone a child who's also suffering from learning disabilities. 4 5 THE WITNESS: I think that's true. I can also see her as a teacher being scapegoated among other teachers, the 6 7 teacher who's always late with lesson plans, who never is --8 who always seems a little bit scattered and behind the curve, 9 who doesn't have the wherewithal to help in other activities 10 because she's always catching up, and the teacher who always 11 seems to lose control rather than exert control when things 12 really start to fly. 13 THE COURT: Thank you very much, Doctor. 14 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir. 15 Thank you, Doctor. MR. HEIDEMAN: 16 THE COURT: Don't get a speeding ticket on your way 17 back to Baltimore. I can't do anything about that. 18 THE WITNESS: I hear you, sir. 19 THE COURT: Yes. 20 MR. HEIDEMAN: May it please the Court, from a 21 scheduling point of view, we would like to suggest to the Court that this might be a good time for the lunch break. 22 23 THE COURT: Okay. 24 MR. HEIDEMAN: We all worked hard the last couple of days, and I want to apologize to the Court if each day I went 25

1right up to that 5:30, shall we say, beyond the routine limit,2but I knew that we I know that we have a lot we've all3wanted to do, and I thank the Court for its time in allocating4this week.5Two things. First, we resume, I believe, with a6schedule at 1:30 with the next witness, which will be by video7link here in this courtroom at 1:30, and I understand we are8continuing for the rest of today and tomorrow in this9courtroom because of the video matters.10With the Court's permission, as there are break11times between those video-linked testimony live12testimonies, I will either defer to the Court, we can either13take recesses, or I can use some of that time to put in some14evidence that may be short and easy in order to complete.15And the last point I wanted to share with the Court16is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had17anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status18conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was19hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and20of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for21scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I22have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,23and we'll recess whenever the Court would like today.	I	
wanted to do, and I thank the Court for its time in allocating this week. Two things. First, we resume, I believe, with a schedule at 1:30 with the next witness, which will be by video link here in this courtroom at 1:30, and I understand we are continuing for the rest of today and tomorrow in this courtroom because of the video matters. With the Court's permission, as there are break times between those video-linked testimony live testimonies, I will either defer to the Court, we can either take recesses, or I can use some of that time to put in some evidence that may be short and easy in order to complete. And the last point I wanted to share with the Court is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	1	right up to that 5:30, shall we say, beyond the routine limit,
4 this week. 5 Two things. First, we resume, I believe, with a 6 schedule at 1:30 with the next witness, which will be by video 7 link here in this courtroom at 1:30, and I understand we are 8 continuing for the rest of today and tomorrow in this 9 courtroom because of the video matters. 10 With the Court's permission, as there are break 11 times between those video-linked testimony live 12 testimonies, I will either defer to the Court, we can either 13 take recesses, or I can use some of that time to put in some 14 evidence that may be short and easy in order to complete. 15 And the last point I wanted to share with the Court 16 is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had 17 anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status 18 conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was 19 hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and 20 of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for 21 scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I 22 have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	2	but I knew that we I know that we have a lot we've all
5Two things. First, we resume, I believe, with a6schedule at 1:30 with the next witness, which will be by video7link here in this courtroom at 1:30, and I understand we are8continuing for the rest of today and tomorrow in this9courtroom because of the video matters.10With the Court's permission, as there are break11times between those video-linked testimony live12testimonies, I will either defer to the Court, we can either13take recesses, or I can use some of that time to put in some14evidence that may be short and easy in order to complete.15And the last point I wanted to share with the Court16is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had17anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status18conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was19hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and20of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for21have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	3	wanted to do, and I thank the Court for its time in allocating
6 schedule at 1:30 with the next witness, which will be by video 1 link here in this courtroom at 1:30, and I understand we are continuing for the rest of today and tomorrow in this 9 courtroom because of the video matters. 10 With the Court's permission, as there are break 11 times between those video-linked testimony live 12 testimonies, I will either defer to the Court, we can either 13 take recesses, or I can use some of that time to put in some evidence that may be short and easy in order to complete. 15 And the last point I wanted to share with the Court 16 is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had 17 anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status 18 conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was 19 hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and 20 of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for 21 scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I 22 have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	4	this week.
1 link here in this courtroom at 1:30, and I understand we are continuing for the rest of today and tomorrow in this courtroom because of the video matters. 10 With the Court's permission, as there are break times between those video-linked testimony live testimonies, I will either defer to the Court, we can either take recesses, or I can use some of that time to put in some evidence that may be short and easy in order to complete. 15 And the last point I wanted to share with the Court is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	5	Two things. First, we resume, I believe, with a
8 continuing for the rest of today and tomorrow in this 9 courtroom because of the video matters. 10 With the Court's permission, as there are break 11 times between those video-linked testimony live 12 testimonies, I will either defer to the Court, we can either 13 take recesses, or I can use some of that time to put in some 14 evidence that may be short and easy in order to complete. 15 And the last point I wanted to share with the Court 16 is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had 17 anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status 18 conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was 19 hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and 20 of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for 21 scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I 22 have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	6	schedule at 1:30 with the next witness, which will be by video
 courtroom because of the video matters. With the Court's permission, as there are break times between those video-linked testimony live testimonies, I will either defer to the Court, we can either take recesses, or I can use some of that time to put in some evidence that may be short and easy in order to complete. And the last point I wanted to share with the Court is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have, 	7	link here in this courtroom at 1:30, and I understand we are
10With the Court's permission, as there are break11times between those video-linked testimony live12testimonies, I will either defer to the Court, we can either13take recesses, or I can use some of that time to put in some14evidence that may be short and easy in order to complete.15And the last point I wanted to share with the Court16is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had17anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status18conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was19hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and20of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for21have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	8	continuing for the rest of today and tomorrow in this
times between those video-linked testimony live testimonies, I will either defer to the Court, we can either take recesses, or I can use some of that time to put in some evidence that may be short and easy in order to complete. And the last point I wanted to share with the Court is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	9	courtroom because of the video matters.
12 testimonies, I will either defer to the Court, we can either 13 take recesses, or I can use some of that time to put in some 14 evidence that may be short and easy in order to complete. 15 And the last point I wanted to share with the Court 16 is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had 17 anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status 18 conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was 19 hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and 20 of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for 21 scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I 22 have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	10	With the Court's permission, as there are break
13 take recesses, or I can use some of that time to put in some evidence that may be short and easy in order to complete. IS And the last point I wanted to share with the Court is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	11	times between those video-linked testimony live
 evidence that may be short and easy in order to complete. And the last point I wanted to share with the Court is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have, 	12	testimonies, I will either defer to the Court, we can either
And the last point I wanted to share with the Court is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	13	take recesses, or I can use some of that time to put in some
16 is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had 17 anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status 18 conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was 19 hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and 20 of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for 21 scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I 22 have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	14	evidence that may be short and easy in order to complete.
17 anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status 18 conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was 19 hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and 20 of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for 21 scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I 22 have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	15	And the last point I wanted to share with the Court
18 conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was 19 hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and 20 of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for 21 scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I 22 have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	16	is we're right on schedule, right on schedule as we had
19 hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and 20 of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for 21 scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I 22 have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	17	anticipated it. I did tell the Court at the last status
20 of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for 21 scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I 22 have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	18	conference pretrial at the final pretrial that I was
21 scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I22 have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	19	hopeful we might get done in four days rather than five, and
22 have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,	20	of course we started at 1:45 on Monday. I just wanted, for
	21	scheduling purposes, to let the Court know this afternoon I
and we'll recess whenever the Court would like today.	22	have no anticipation that we need to go as late as we have,
	23	and we'll recess whenever the Court would like today.
24 THE COURT: You think we could recess at 4:35?	24	THE COURT: You think we could recess at 4:35?
25 MR. HEIDEMAN: No question. As soon as that one	25	MR. HEIDEMAN: No question. As soon as that one

1	deposition video deposition is done, I don't know if there
2	will be technical difficulties. It's at 3:45. So certainly
3	4:30, 4:45, we'll be done today.
4	As it relates to tomorrow, I anticipate it will be a
5	full day and certainly, for the Court's scheduling purposes, I
6	do not anticipate we would be more than a half day on Friday.
7	The Court, in my view, should be free for other things, and if
8	I can get it done even faster, I'll keep
9	THE COURT: Take your time. It's okay. I've got a
10	train ticket at 6:05 on Friday night, so until then, I'm all
11	yours.
12	MR. HEIDEMAN: All right. Thank you very much, Your
13	Honor.
14	THE COURT: Good. 1:30 back here at the to see
15	the video. Thank you very much.
16	Thank you, Dr. Spector. It was a pleasure meeting
17	you, sir.
18	THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.
19	(A LUNCH RECESS WAS TAKEN.)
20	THE DEPUTY CLERK: Court is back in session. Please
21	be seated everyone and come to order.
22	THE COURT: All right.
23	MS. KALIK: Okay. Plaintiffs will call Craig Baker.
24	THE COURT: Thank you.
25	(WITNESS SWORN BY THE DEPUTY CLERK.)

1	THE DEPUTY CLERK: Thank you.
2	CRAIG BAKER,
3	having been duly sworn, testified through video conference, as
4	follows:
5	DIRECT EXAMINATION
6	BY MS. KALIK:
7	Q Thank you, Mr. Baker. I'm going to ask you to speak
8	loudly and slowly so that the court reporter here in our
9	courtroom can get everything that you're saying, okay.
10	A Okay.
11	Q Can you please state your full name for the record.
12	A Craig Carnahan Baker.
13	Q And could you spell your middle name.
14	A C-a-r-n-a-h-a-n.
15	Q Thank you. And what is your address, Mr. Baker?
16	A 2009 29th Place, Anacortes, Washington 98221.
17	Q How long have you lived at that address?
18	A Approximately three-and-a-half years.
19	Q Now, Mr. Baker, do you have with you today some documents
20	which my office sent to you prior to your appearing to give
21	your testimony?
22	A I do.
23	Q Okay. Can you take out the exhibit that is marked
24	Exhibit No. 60?
25	A Yes.

I		
1	Q	And can you identify for the Court what Exhibit 60 is.
2	A	That is a certified birth certificate from Klickitat
3	Cour	nty.
4	Q	Could you say again what county.
5	A	Klickitat County.
6	Q	And is Klickitat spelled K-l-i-c-k-i-t-a-t?
7	A	Yes.
8	Q	Thank you. And this is your birth certificate; is that
9	cori	rect?
10	A	Yes.
11	Q	Who is your mother?
12	A	Lois Baker.
13	Q	And on this birth certificate, does it say that her
14	maic	den name was Lois E. Jones?
15	A	Yes, that's correct.
16	Q	And what is your father's name?
17	А	Jerry Baker.
18		MS. KALIK: Okay. And Plaintiffs will now move
19	Exhi	ibit 60 into the record.
20		THE COURT: Admitted.
21		(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 60 ADMITTED.)
22		MS. KALIK: Thank you.
23	Q	(BY MS. KALIK) Now, if you could look, Mr. Baker, at the
24	exhi	ibit that's been marked Exhibit No. 61.
25	А	Yes.

1	Q	And could you identify for the Court what Exhibit 61 is?
2	А	That is a copy of my passport.
3	Q	And what nationality does it show that your passport is.
4	А	American, U.S.A.
5	Q	And since your birth in Klickitat County, Washington,
6	have	you remained a United States citizen?
7	A	Yes.
8		MS. KALIK: Okay. I would now move Exhibit 61 into
9	evid	ence.
10		THE COURT: It will be admitted.
11		(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 61 ADMITTED.)
12		MS. KALIK: Thank you.
13	Q	(BY MS. KALIK) Mr. Baker, where did you go to high
14	scho	01?
15	А	Columbia High School in White Salmon, Washington.
16	Q	And did you grow up in White Salmon, Washington?
17	А	Yes.
18	Q	And did you attend any schooling after high school?
19	А	Yes, I graduated from Western Washington University.
20	Q	That was Western Washington University?
21	А	Yes. In Bellingham, Washington.
22	Q	In Bellingham, Washington, is that what you said, sir?
23	А	Yes.
24	Q	And could you spell "Bellingham."
25	A	B-e-l-l-i-n-g-h-a-m.

	I	
1	Q	Thank you, sir. Now, you mentioned that your parents
2	were	e are Lois and Jerry Baker; is that correct?
3	A	That is correct.
4	Q	And are your parents still alive today?
5	A	Yes, they are.
6	Q	Where do they live?
7	A	They're in White Salmon, Washington.
8	Q	Thank you. And did your parents have any children other
9	than	yourself?
10	A	Yes.
11	Q	And could you please name your siblings from oldest to
12	your	ngest.
13	A	Yes, I have a brother David Brian Baker who is now
14	dece	eased. I have a sister, Stacie Ann Baker and a brother
15	Patr	rick Scott Baker.
16	Q	Okay. Do you have their what's been marked as Exhibit
17	No.	62?
18	A	Yes.
19	Q	And could you identify for the Court what Exhibit 62 is.
20	A	I believe that's a birth certificate. It's hard to read
21	it c	on this copy. I think it's a birth certificate of my
22	brot	cher David.
23	Q	That would be David Baker?
24	A	Yes.
25	Q	And what was his date of birth?

11		
1	А	December 31 st , 1954.
2	Q	Thank you. And does it show where he was born?
3	A	He was born in White Salmon, Washington.
4	Q	Thank you.
5		MS. KALIK: I will now move David Baker's birth
6	cert	ificate into the record.
7		THE COURT: What number is it, Counsel?
8		MS. KALIK: I'm sorry, Exhibit No. 62.
9		THE COURT: It will be admitted.
10		(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 62 ADMITTED.)
11		MS. KALIK: Thank you.
12	Q	(BY MS. KALIK) Now, you said that your brother David
13	Bake	r passed away; is that correct?
14	A	That is correct.
15	Q	When did your brother David Baker pass away?
16	А	On July 23 rd , 1991.
17	Q	And, I'm sorry, you said 1991?
18	A	Yes.
19	Q	And where was he living at the time?
20	A	Vancouver, Washington.
21	Q	Thank you. Was your brother a United States citizen
22	duri	ng his lifetime?
23	А	Yes.
24	Q	And what nationality does David's death certificate
25	deno	te that he possessed?

1	A American, U.S.A.
2	Q Thank you.
3	MS. KALIK: I would now move Plaintiff's Exhibit 62
4	into the record.
5	THE COURT: It will be admitted.
6	MS. KALIK: Thank you. I'm sorry, that was 63. I'm
7	sorry. I would like to move 63 in.
8	THE COURT: It will be admitted.
9	(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 63 ADMITTED.)
10	MS. KALIK: Thank you.
11	Q (BY MS. KALIK) Now, do you have the exhibit that's mark
12	Plaintiff's Exhibit 64.
13	A Yes.
14	Q Okay. And could you tell the Court what Exhibit 64 is?
15	A Yes. It's a letter from the administration of David's
16	estate.
17	Q And it names you as the administrator of David's estate;
18	is that correct?
19	A Yes.
20	Q And what state issued David issued the letters of
21	administration?
22	A Washington State.
23	Q And are you currently still the administrator of your
24	brother's estate?
25	A Yes.

1		MS. KALIK: We'd now like to move Exhibit 64 into
2	the	record.
3		THE COURT: It will be admitted.
4		(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 64 ADMITTED.)
5		MS. KALIK: Thank you.
6	Q	(BY MS. KALIK) Now, you mentioned that you had an older
7	brot	her Patrick; is that correct?
8	A	Yes.
9	Q	And how much older was Patrick than you?
10	A	I think around 15 months.
11	Q	And growing up, were the two of you close?
12	A	Yes. Yes, very close.
13	Q	Was your brother Patrick injured during a terrorist
14	inci	dent?
15	A	Yes.
16	Q	And what incident would that be?
17	A	Hijacking on a plane from Egypt sorry, from Athens to
18	Egyp	t.
19	Q	That would be the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648; is
20	that	correct?
21	A	That's correct. Now, when you were growing up, what was your father's
22	Q	Now, when you were growing up, what was your father's
23	care	
23 24	A	He's a school teacher. Do you know for how long he taught?
25	Q	Do you know for how long he taught?

 A 29 years. Q And what was your mother's career? A She was a laboratory technician for approximately 25 years, and then she started working for the school doing grant work and things for the school in student grant programs and 	
3 A She was a laboratory technician for approximately 25 4 years, and then she started working for the school doing grant	
4 years, and then she started working for the school doing grant	
5 work and things for the school in student grant programs and	l
	1
6 things.	1
7 Q And is she still doing that today?	1
8 A No, she's retired.	1
9 Q Now, what was your brother David's relationship like with	
10 your father and mother when you-all were growing up?	
11 A We were all very close.	
12 Q Can you describe any particular memories of your family	
13 when you-all were growing up?	
14 A Sure. I mean, my probably my best memories are always	3
15 around Christmas or holidays because we always had holidays	
16 together, and it was always a really fun family time.	
17 Q Would the family all gather together?	
18 A Yes.	
19 Q Were you-all living in the same city at that time?	
20 A When I grew up, yes, but we'd still get together even	
21 after school, and we all went away.	
22 Q And you'd come home together?	
23 A Yes.	
Q And how would you describe your relationship with your	
25 brother Patrick?	

1	A Great. I've always had a really good relationship with
2	my brother.
3	Q And does that continue today?
4	A Yes, it does.
5	Q Did you celebrate holidays with Patrick?
6	A Yes.
7	Q Now, did Patrick go to and graduate from college?
8	A Yes, he did.
9	Q Where did he go to college?
10	A Washington State University.
11	Q And while he was in college, did you communicate with
12	your older brother?
13	A Yes, I actually went over there many times.
14	Q And I'm sorry, go ahead.
15	A I went over and visited him many times and went to see
16	him at Washington State University.
17	Q Could you spell that?
18	A Washington State University?
19	Q No, the word before "Washington State University." I
20	think you said "wet" I couldn't understand what you said.
21	A I went to visit him.
22	Q Oh, thank you. And what did the two of you do when you
23	would go and visit him?
24	A You know, just hang out and do the college thing. We
25	went out to some bars and played football, that kind of stuff.

 Q And did you communicate with him by phone? A Yes. Q Did there come a time when you left your parents' house? A Yes. Q And where were where did you go? A I went to the school in Bellingham, Washington. Q And were you still communicating with your brother Patrick at that time? A Yes. Q And do you know whether your brother David would be in communication with Patrick during this time? A Yes. Q How did they communicate? A Yes. Q How did they communicate? A Call him monthly, but then a trip down to my parents, we always stopped and I would always stop at my brother's house in Vancouver on the way. Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother David? A Vancouver, Washington. Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 468? A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and travel and learn new things, and he used to do different 	[
 Q Did there come a time when you left your parents' house? A Yes. Q And where were where did you go? A I went to the school in Bellingham, Washington. Q And were you still communicating with your brother Patrick at that time? A Yes. Q And do you know whether your brother David would be in communication with Patrick during this time? A Yes. Q How did they communicate? A Call him monthly, but then a trip down to my parents, we always stopped and I would always stop at my brother's house in Vancouver on the way. Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother David? A Vancouver, Washington. Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 468? A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and 	1	Q	And did you communicate with him by phone?
 A Yes. Q And where were where did you go? A I went to the school in Bellingham, Washington. Q And were you still communicating with your brother Patrick at that time? A Yes. Q And do you know whether your brother David would be in communication with Patrick during this time? A Yes. Q How did they communicate? A Call him monthly, but then a trip down to my parents, we always stopped and I would always stop at my brother's house in Vancouver on the way. Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother David? A Vancouver, Washington. Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 468? A Fat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and 	2	A	Yes.
 Q And where were where did you go? A I went to the school in Bellingham, Washington. Q And were you still communicating with your brother Patrick at that time? A Yes. Q And do you know whether your brother David would be in communication with Patrick during this time? A Yes. Q How did they communicate? A Yes. Q How did they communicate? A Call him monthly, but then a trip down to my parents, we always stopped and I would always stop at my brother's house in Vancouver on the way. Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother David? A Vancouver, Washington. Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 468? A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and 	3	Q	Did there come a time when you left your parents' house?
 A I went to the school in Bellingham, Washington. Q And were you still communicating with your brother Patrick at that time? A Yes. Q And do you know whether your brother David would be in communication with Patrick during this time? A Yes. Q How did they communicate? A Call him monthly, but then a trip down to my parents, we always stopped and I would always stop at my brother's house in Vancouver on the way. Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother David? A Vancouver, Washington. Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 468? A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and 	4	А	Yes.
 Q And were you still communicating with your brother Patrick at that time? A Yes. Q And do you know whether your brother David would be in communication with Patrick during this time? A Yes. Q How did they communicate? A Call him monthly, but then a trip down to my parents, we always stopped and I would always stop at my brother's house in Vancouver on the way. Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother David? A Vancouver, Washington. Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 468? A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and 	5	Q	And where were where did you go?
 Patrick at that time? A Yes. Q And do you know whether your brother David would be in communication with Patrick during this time? A Yes. Q How did they communicate? A Call him monthly, but then a trip down to my parents, we always stopped and I would always stop at my brother's house in Vancouver on the way. Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother David? A Vancouver, Washington. Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 468? A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and 	6	A	I went to the school in Bellingham, Washington.
 A Yes. Q And do you know whether your brother David would be in communication with Patrick during this time? A Yes. Q How did they communicate? A Call him monthly, but then a trip down to my parents, we always stopped and I would always stop at my brother's house in Vancouver on the way. Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother David? A Vancouver, Washington. Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 468? A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with 	7	Q	And were you still communicating with your brother
 10 Q And do you know whether your brother David would be in 11 communication with Patrick during this time? 12 A Yes. 13 Q How did they communicate? 14 A Call him monthly, but then a trip down to my parents, we 15 always stopped and I would always stop at my brother's 16 house in Vancouver on the way. 17 Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother 18 David? 19 A Vancouver, Washington. 20 Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to 21 his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir 22 Flight 468? 23 A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with 24 a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and 	8	Patr	ick at that time?
11 communication with Patrick during this time? 12 A Yes. 13 Q How did they communicate? 14 A Call him monthly, but then a trip down to my parents, we 15 always stopped and I would always stop at my brother's 16 house in Vancouver on the way. 17 Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother 18 David? 19 A Vancouver, Washington. 20 Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to 21 his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir 22 Flight 468? 23 A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with 24 a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and	9	А	Yes.
 12 A Yes. 13 Q How did they communicate? 14 A Call him monthly, but then a trip down to my parents, we 15 always stopped and I would always stop at my brother's 16 house in Vancouver on the way. 17 Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother 18 David? 19 A Vancouver, Washington. 20 Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to 21 his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir 22 Flight 468? 23 A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with 24 a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and 	10	Q	And do you know whether your brother David would be in
 Q How did they communicate? A Call him monthly, but then a trip down to my parents, we always stopped and I would always stop at my brother's house in Vancouver on the way. Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother David? A Vancouver, Washington. Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 468? A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and 	11	comm	nunication with Patrick during this time?
 A Call him monthly, but then a trip down to my parents, we always stopped and I would always stop at my brother's house in Vancouver on the way. Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother David? A Vancouver, Washington. Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 468? A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and 	12	А	Yes.
 always stopped and I would always stop at my brother's house in Vancouver on the way. Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother David? A Vancouver, Washington. Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 468? A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and 	13	Q	How did they communicate?
 house in Vancouver on the way. Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother David? A Vancouver, Washington. Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 468? A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and 	14	А	Call him monthly, but then a trip down to my parents, we
 17 Q Your brother was living where at that time, your brother 18 David? 19 A Vancouver, Washington. 20 Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to 21 his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir 22 Flight 468? 23 A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with 24 a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and 	15	alwa	ys stopped and I would always stop at my brother's
 David? A Vancouver, Washington. Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 468? A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and 	16	hous	e in Vancouver on the way.
 A Vancouver, Washington. Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 468? A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and 	17	Q	Your brother was living where at that time, your brother
Q Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 468? A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and	18	Davi	.d?
21 his involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir 22 Flight 468? 23 A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with 24 a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and	19	А	Vancouver, Washington.
22 Flight 468? 23 A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with 24 a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and	20	Q	Thank you. Now, how would you describe Patrick prior to
23 A Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with 24 a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and	21	his	involvement as a victim of the hijacking of EgyptAir
24 a huge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and	22	Flig	ht 468?
	23	А	Pat's always been a very laid back, easygoing person with
25 travel and learn new things, and he used to do different	24	a hu	ge sense of adventure, meaning he liked to go out and
	25	trav	el and learn new things, and he used to do different

	1
1	hikings and things like that.
2	Q So, where was your brother in late November 1985?
3	A He was in Athens. He had just gotten through traveling,
4	I believe, in Turkey and a few areas with some friends and was
5	on his way to Thailand, I believe.
6	Q I'm sorry, he was on his way where?
7	A I believe he was he was going through Egypt, and I
8	think he was going to go eventually go to Thailand.
9	Q And he was traveling for pleasure?
10	A Yes.
11	Q Was Patrick always interested in travel?
12	A Pretty much, yes. We all have. Our whole family is kind
13	of into that.
14	Q How did Patrick become so interested in travel?
15	A I can't really speak very much on I probably feel for
16	the same reason I am, that my dad is a history and math major,
17	and we visited a lot of historical sites when I grew up, and
18	we liked to go visit, you know, all sorts of historical sites
19	and learn different cultures and things.
20	Q Do you know who Patrick was traveling with at that time?
21	A On this flight, he was alone, but before that, he had
22	been traveling with actually some friends of mine from
23	college.
24	Q Did you introduce him to those friends?
25	A Yes, I did.

I		
1	Q	And where had they traveled together?
2	A	I believe they traveled through Turkey Turkey, Greece
3	and 1	I don't know where else. Maybe I don't really remember
4	at th	hat time.
5	Q	But they had been in Turkey together?
6	A	I believe that was the trip, yes.
7	Q	And did they go on with him to Athens?
8	A	No, I believe Athens was where they split up.
9	Q	Now, do you recall where you were living in November
10	on No	ovember 23 rd , 1985?
11	A	Yes, I was living in Kirkland, Washington.
12	Q	Could you spell that?
13	A	K-i-r-k-l-a-n-d.
14	Q	And do you recall where your brother David was living on
15	Nover	nber 23 rd , 1985?
16	A	I believe he was in Vancouver, Washington still.
17	Q	What were you doing in Kirkland?
18	A	I was living with in an apartment with some friends
19	and v	working in downtown Seattle.
20	Q	And what was your job in downtown Seattle?
21	A	I was a computer specialist for a real estate
22	assoc	ciation.
23	Q	And if you recall, what was your date your brother
24	David	d doing while he was living in Vancouver?
25	A	He was working for a plumbing warehouse wholesaler

I	
1	company in the warehouse.
2	Q How did you learn of the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight
3	648?
4	A My father phoned me.
5	Q And what did your father say when he phoned you?
6	A That Pat was in a hijacking, was shot in the head, and
7	they knew he was alive, but they didn't know exactly what
8	condition he was in.
9	Q Do you know how your parents learned of the hijacking?
10	A I believe someone from the State Department called them.
11	Q Did you know prior that your brother was scheduled to be
12	on EgyptAir Flight 648?
13	A I didn't know the exact flight. I knew he was flying
14	I knew he was in Athens. I knew he was flying from Athens to
15	Egypt, but I didn't know exactly what flight.
16	Q So when you learned that Patrick's flight had been
17	hijacked, how did you feel?
18	A Terrified.
19	Q And did you have any information about your brother's
20	condition?
21	A No.
22	Q Do you know how your brother David learned of the
23	hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648?
24	A My father phoned him.
25	Q And what was your father did your father have any

I	
1	instructions as for you or your brother?
2	A No. They had no way to get through. They tried to
3	telephone but nobody could get through because the lines were
4	all busy.
5	Q Did you hear any conflicting reports concerning your
6	brother Patrick?
7	A At that time, I mean, immediately after, we didn't hear
8	any reports about his condition. We just knew he was hurt and
9	in the hospital until about a day or so later.
10	Q And what did you learn a day or so later?
11	A I actually stayed up all night and finally got ahold of
12	him on the telephone in the middle of our night.
13	Q And what did he say?
14	A That he was okay. That he was there was so many
15	there were so many injuries that they pretty much let him lay
16	on a pillow because he was the least injured of all of them,
17	but he was fine, and he was kind of waiting until he got
18	released.
19	Q Now, how did your brother David react to hearing reports
20	of the hijacking?
21	A We were all very scared because we didn't know exactly
22	about his condition.
23	Q And what did you-all do next?
24 25	A We all phoned each other a lot. My parents I couldn't
25	even get ahold of my parents at home, so I had to call our

1	neighbors to get ahold of my parents. But we just kept in			
2	phone contact until we found out until we found out more			
3	about what was going on with Pat.			
4	Q And did there come a time when you found out that Patrick			
5	was going to be coming home?			
6	A Yes, he phoned me.			
7	Q And what did he say?			
8	A He had he told me when he was coming in, and he talked			
9	to the media and gave them a 24-hour head start before they			
10	would wire that he was going home. And so I picked him up			
11	from the airport and brought him to my house.			
12	Q And you say he got a 24-hour head start. Why did he need			
13	a head start?			
14	A Well, that's the story he gave us, because the media was			
15	hounding everybody so much, and he didn't really want to talk			
16	to anyone at that time.			
17	Q Was the media hounding members of your family as well?			
18	A Absolutely.			
19	Q And were you getting calls?			
20	A Yes, a lot of calls.			
21	Q Were your parents getting calls?			
22	A Yes.			
23	Q And did your brother David get calls?			
24	A Yes.			
25	Q Did any of you speak to the media at that time?			

1	A My parents did some, and I did a couple of times, yeah, a		
2	few times actually.		
3	Q Do you know how long it took for Patrick to come back to		
4	the United States following the hijacking?		
5	A I believe he got back on December 30 th sorry,		
6	November 30 th , so about a week.		
7	Q And you said you picked him up at the airport; is that		
8	correct?		
9	A Yes.		
10	Q And what was your brother like when you picked him up at		
11	the airport?		
12	A He was the same old Pat for the most part, but I knew		
13	something was bothering him. And he stayed like that for		
14	about a week and actually he definitely was having nightmares.		
15	Q I'm sorry, you said he definitely had nightmares?		
16	A Yes, I could hear him groaning at night.		
17	Q Was there anything else that you noticed about him?		
18	A Yeah, he would get very quiet, very quiet and not want to		
19	talk, you know, at certain times and things, which is not		
20	necessarily like him.		
21	Q Prior to the hijacking, had he been very talkative?		
22	A Very open with people, yeah. I mean, yeah, it's not like		
23	him to kind of clam up.		
24	Q Did he ever open up to you about the hijacking?		
25	A Yes.		

1	Q And what did he say then?	
2	A For the first few weeks afterwards, he would have	
3	nightmares of violent attacks. There was a lot of blood and	
4	things, people attacking him. I'm guessing that's part of	
5	what I heard at night when he was at my house.	
6	He would get very, very frustrated about that, said	
7	he took a hike and he had hit a tree with a stick once because	
8	he was so frustrated.	
9	Q Now, he was staying with you, that's correct, right?	
10	A That's correct.	
11	Q Why was he staying with you at that time?	
12	A I don't my parents were the ones getting most of the	
13	calls from the media, and I don't think he wanted to go down	
14	there and talk to anybody at that time. I think probably he	
15	was I don't even know if he wanted to talk to my parents at	
16	that time. And he and I were very close, so I think he felt	
17	more comfortable at my house.	
18	Q Did he eventually go to your parents' house?	
19	A He did.	
20	Q And when was that?	
21	A About a week after that, I believe around December 8 $^{ t th}$	
22	or 9 th .	
23	Q And how long did he visit with your parents?	
24	A I think he was there about a week, and then he took off	
25	and went and stayed at some other friend's to get away from	

 everything again. Q Was it difficult for him to be around people? A Yes. I think it was difficult for him to be here around people who would wanted to talk about things, because I don't think he was ready to talk about things. Q And after he went and stayed with friends, where did he go next, if you recall? A He went back to my parents for a short time, and then came back to my house. Q Now, you mentioned that he would have nightmares when he was staying at your house; is that correct? A That is correct. Q And do you recall him ever having problems sleeping before the hijacking? A No. No, quite the opposite. He was a big sleeper. Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean? A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't hear it. Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the 	I	
 A Yes. I think it was difficult for him to be here around people who would wanted to talk about things, because I don't think he was ready to talk about things. Q And after he went and stayed with friends, where did he go next, if you recall? A He went back to my parents for a short time, and then came back to my house. Q Now, you mentioned that he would have nightmares when he was staying at your house; is that correct? A That is correct. Q And do you recall him ever having problems sleeping before the hijacking? A No. No, quite the opposite. He was a big sleeper. Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean? A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't hear it. Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the 	1	everything again.
 people who would wanted to talk about things, because I don't think he was ready to talk about things. Q And after he went and stayed with friends, where did he go next, if you recall? A He went back to my parents for a short time, and then came back to my house. Q Now, you mentioned that he would have nightmares when he was staying at your house; is that correct? A That is correct. Q And do you recall him ever having problems sleeping before the hijacking? A No. No, quite the opposite. He was a big sleeper. Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean? A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't hear it. Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the 	2	Q Was it difficult for him to be around people?
don't think he was ready to talk about things. Q And after he went and stayed with friends, where did he go next, if you recall? A He went back to my parents for a short time, and then came back to my house. Q Now, you mentioned that he would have nightmares when he was staying at your house; is that correct? A That is correct. Q And do you recall him ever having problems sleeping before the hijacking? A No. No, quite the opposite. He was a big sleeper. Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean? A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't hear it. Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the	3	A Yes. I think it was difficult for him to be here around
 Q And after he went and stayed with friends, where did he go next, if you recall? A He went back to my parents for a short time, and then came back to my house. Q Now, you mentioned that he would have nightmares when he was staying at your house; is that correct? A That is correct. Q And do you recall him ever having problems sleeping before the hijacking? A No. No, quite the opposite. He was a big sleeper. Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean? A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't hear it. Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the 	4	people who would wanted to talk about things, because I
9 go next, if you recall? A He went back to my parents for a short time, and then came back to my house. Q Now, you mentioned that he would have nightmares when he was staying at your house; is that correct? A That is correct. Q And do you recall him ever having problems sleeping before the hijacking? A No. No, quite the opposite. He was a big sleeper. Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean? A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't hear it. Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, he would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the	5	don't think he was ready to talk about things.
 A He went back to my parents for a short time, and then came back to my house. Q Now, you mentioned that he would have nightmares when he was staying at your house; is that correct? A That is correct. Q And do you recall him ever having problems sleeping before the hijacking? A No. No, quite the opposite. He was a big sleeper. Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean? A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't hear it. Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the 	6	Q And after he went and stayed with friends, where did he
 came back to my house. Q Now, you mentioned that he would have nightmares when he was staying at your house; is that correct? A That is correct. Q And do you recall him ever having problems sleeping before the hijacking? A No. No, quite the opposite. He was a big sleeper. Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean? A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't hear it. Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the 	7	go next, if you recall?
 10 Q Now, you mentioned that he would have nightmares when he 11 was staying at your house; is that correct? 12 A That is correct. 13 Q And do you recall him ever having problems sleeping 14 before the hijacking? 15 A No. No, quite the opposite. He was a big sleeper. 16 Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean? 17 A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his 18 bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't 19 hear it. 20 Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? 21 A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't 22 know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he 23 would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, 24 and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the 	8	A He went back to my parents for a short time, and then
<pre>11 was staying at your house; is that correct? 12 A That is correct. 13 Q And do you recall him ever having problems sleeping 14 before the hijacking? 15 A No. No, quite the opposite. He was a big sleeper. 16 Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean? 17 A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his 18 bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't 19 hear it. 20 Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? 21 A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't 22 know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he 23 would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, 24 and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the</pre>	9	came back to my house.
A That is correct. Q And do you recall him ever having problems sleeping before the hijacking? A No. No, quite the opposite. He was a big sleeper. Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean? A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't hear it. Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the	10	Q Now, you mentioned that he would have nightmares when he
 Q And do you recall him ever having problems sleeping before the hijacking? A No. No, quite the opposite. He was a big sleeper. Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean? A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't hear it. Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the 	11	was staying at your house; is that correct?
14 before the hijacking? 15 A No. No, quite the opposite. He was a big sleeper. 16 Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean? 17 A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his 18 bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't 19 hear it. 20 Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? 21 A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't 22 know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he 23 would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, 24 and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the	12	A That is correct.
A No. No, quite the opposite. He was a big sleeper. Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean? A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't hear it. Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the	13	Q And do you recall him ever having problems sleeping
Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean? A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't hear it. Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the	14	before the hijacking?
A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't hear it. Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the	15	A No. No, quite the opposite. He was a big sleeper.
18 bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't 19 hear it. 20 Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? 21 A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't 22 know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he 23 would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, 24 and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the	16	Q And by "big sleeper," what do you mean?
19 hear it. 20 Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? 21 A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't 22 know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he 23 would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, 24 and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the	17	A I mean that the alarm clock would go off a foot from his
Q And after the hijacking, how was this different? A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the	18	bed, and I would have to go turn it off because he wouldn't
A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the	19	hear it.
22 know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he 23 would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, 24 and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the	20	Q And after the hijacking, how was this different?
<pre>23 would not he would definitely be restless when he slept, 24 and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the</pre>	21	A Well, for a long time, I mean for a long time, I don't
24 and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the	22	know, I can't recall when it ended, but for a long time, he
	23	would not he would definitely be restless when he slept,
	24	and I could hear him tossing and turning for at least the
25 first week. And then when he was back at my house, I could	25	first week. And then when he was back at my house, I could

I		
1	actu	ally hear moaning, unnh, at night.
2	Q	How long did Patrick stay with you in this second time
3	that	he was staying at your house?
4	A	About two or three months.
5	Q	And was he able to work at that time?
6	A	Yes, he was working on fishing boats to go to Alaska.
7	Q	And then, after that, where did he go next?
8	А	After Alaska?
9	Q	Uh-huh.
10	А	He went to Alaska on a fishing boat, so when he came
11	back	, I believe he traveled again.
12	Q	And do you know where he went?
13	A	I believe I think he actually went to Thailand after
14	that	. I could be mistaken.
15	Q	Okay. And are you still in contact with Patrick today?
16	A	Yes.
17	Q	And with your sister Stacie today?
18	A	Yes.
19	Q	And does your family still have get-togethers?
20	A	Yes. In fact, we have a family reunion in about two
21	week	s or a week.
22	Q	And how often would you say your family gets together?
23	А	We're all just very busy, but we try and have a family
24	reun	ion every year, we draw names, and we try to get together
25	on h	olidays still.

1	
1	Q All right. And in reflecting back, how has your
2	brother's involvement as being a victim in the hijacking
3	affected you?
4	A I mean, I would say we're probably all fairly healed now,
5	but it made me not want to travel so much at that time, which
6	I love traveling, too, and I've done a bit of traveling
7	myself. And it's scary for him. I had never seen him have
8	nightmares or be quite I've never seen him react that way.
9	Q Do you know if your brother still suffers from nightmares
10	today?
11	A I don't know that. I mean, not that I know of, but I
12	don't really know that. I haven't been he's been married
13	and I haven't been living with him for a long time, so
14	Q And you said you were sort of afraid to travel
15	afterwards; is that correct?
16	A Yes.
17	Q And does that still fear come across when you get
18	ready to travel?
19	A No.
20	Q Is there anything further that you would like the judge
21	to know regarding how this has affected you or your family?
22	A No. I mean, we're not a family that, you know, blows off things. We probably always move forward. But at that time,
24	it was very terrifying, especially not knowing his condition and things. So mostly around that incident or that time
25	and things. So mostly around that incident or that time

1	period, that was the most you know, the most grief and the
2	most terrifying.
3	Q Thank you, Mr. Baker.
4	MS. KALIK: Judge, did you have anything?
5	THE COURT: No. Thank you very much. Thank you,
6	Mr. Baker.
7	MS. KALIK: All right. Then we'll be hanging up
8	here with you.
9	THE WITNESS: Thank you.
10	MS. KALIK: Now we have to connect to the other as
11	well.
12	(OFF-THE-RECORD DISCUSSION.)
13	MS. KALIK: Can you hear me, Mrs. Baker?
14	THE WITNESS: Yes, I can.
15	MS. KALIK: Okay. We're going to begin. The
16	Plaintiffs will now call Lois Baker.
17	THE DEPUTY CLERK: Okay. Ma'am, would you raise
18	your right hand.
19	(WITNESS SWORN BY THE DEPUTY CLERK.)
20	LOIS BAKER,
21	having been duly sworn, testified, through video conference,
22	as follows:
23	DIRECT EXAMINATION
24	BY MS. KALIK:
25	Q Good morning, Mrs. Baker.
I	

1 A Good morning.

2	Q	Can you speak a little bit louder. We're having a hard
3	time	picking you up. Hold on one moment. Can you speak now?
4	A	Yes, I can. Can you hear me?
5	Q	Yes. Thank you, Mrs. Baker. We'll ask you to keep your
6	voic	e up during this time so that the court reporter here in
7	our	courtroom in Washington, D.C. can hear and record
8	ever	ything that you say, okay?
9	A	Yes.
10	Q	Thank you. Can you state your full name for the record?
11	А	Lois Elaine Baker.
12	Q	And Mrs. Baker, what is your address?
13	A	1165 Northwest Baker Drive in White Salmon, Washington.
14	Q	How long have you lived in White Salmon, Washington?
15	A	Nearly 56 years.
16	Q	And Mrs. Baker, do you have with you some documents that
17	my o	ffice sent to you in advance of your testimony?
18	A	Yes, I do.
19	Q	Okay. I'll ask you to look at the document that's been
20	mark	ed Exhibit No. 65.
21	A	All right.
22	Q	Mrs. Baker, what is this document?
23	A	This is my birth certificate.
24	Q	And what does it show as your date of birth?
25	А	December 29, 1929.

I		
1	Q	And where were you born, Mrs. Baker?
2	A	I was born in Wakefield, Kansas.
3		MS. KALIK: Okay. Plaintiffs will now move Exhibit
4	No.	65 into evidence.
5		THE COURT: It will be admitted.
6		(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 65 ADMITTED.)
7	Q	(BY MS. KALIK) Now, you were born you say in Kansas; is
8	that	correct?
9	A	Yes, I was born in Kansas. Clay Center. I said
10	Wake	efield, but it was Clay Center, Kansas.
11	Q	Clay Center?
12	A	Clay Center, Kansas, yes.
13	Q	Thank you. Do you have Exhibit No. 66 there?
14	A	I do.
15	Q	And can you identify for the Court this document.
16	A	Yes, this was my passport.
17	Q	And which country issued this passport?
18	A	United States of America.
19	Q	And what nationality does your passport denote you
20	possessing?	
21	A	I
22	Q	Are you an American citizen, ma'am?
23	A	Yes, I am.
24	Q	From the time of your birth until today, have you
25	rema	ained a United States citizen?

I	I	1
1	A Y	Yes, I have.
2		MS. KALIK: Plaintiffs will now move Exhibit 66 into
3	evider	nce.
4		THE COURT: It will be admitted. Thank you.
5		(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 66 ADMITTED.)
6	Q	(BY MS. KALIK) Now, Mrs. Baker, we are not going to go
7	over a	all of your schooling, but where did you go to high school?
8	A W	Nakefield, Kansas.
9	Q A	And did you attend any university or technical school?
10	A I	graduated from Kansas State University in Manhattan,
11	Kansas	5.
12	Q W	What was your degree at Kansas State University?
13	A I	That was a bachelor's in biological science.
14	Q A	And did you ever attend graduate school?
15	A Y	Zes.
16	Q A	And what graduate school degree did you receive?
17	A I	That was University of Kansas in Morris, Kansas.
18	Actual	lly, I went to school in Kansas City, Kansas. It was a
19	medica	al school.
20	Q A	And what degree did you get?
21	A A	A master's in medical technology.
22	Q E	Did you work in the field of medical technology?
23	A Y	Xes, I did.
24	Q W	What did you do?
25	A I	I well, I set up a lab my first year in Kansas City,

1	Kans	as, but after that, I worked in the hospital in White
2	Salm	on, Washington, Skyline Hospital for 27 years.
3	Q	When did you move to Washington?
4	A	We moved to Washington in 1954.
5	Q	And when you say "we," who do you refer to?
6	A	My husband and I. That should have been 1953 instead of
7	' 54.	
8	Q	Thank you, Mrs. Baker. Now, you said your husband. Who
9	is your husband?	
10	A	Jerry Brian Baker.
11	Q	And are you still married to Jerry Brian Baker?
12	A	Yes, I am.
13	Q	How long have you been married?
14	A	59 years, I think it is.
15	Q	59 years, that's wonderful. When did you and Jerry move
16	from	did you meet Jerry while you were living in Kansas?
17	A	Yes.
18	Q	And what was he doing then?
19	A	He was when I met him, he was going to college, but he
20	taught the year after I met him.	
21	Q	Where did he teach?
22	A	Where?
23	Q	Yes, ma'am.
24	A	Oh, it was a very small town called Hughsom [ph.],
25	Kans	as.

1	Q Could you spell "Hughsom, Kansas"?
2	A Well, I'm sorry, it wasn't Hughsom. I'm not sure I even
3	remember the name of the town. I don't remember the name of
4	the town where he taught for one year.
5	Q Okay. That's all right.
6	A He was teaching
7	Q What was he teaching?
8	A He was teaching several subjects. It was a very small
9	town, in high school.
10	Q In high school?
11	A He was teaching.
12	Q And when you were living in Kansas, did you and Jerry
13	have any children together?
14	A No.
15	Q And then you said you moved to Washington state; is that
16	correct?
17	A That's correct.
18	Q And what did you do once you moved to Washington state?
19	A My husband, for one year or two years, worked for a
20	furniture store in Ellensburg, Washington, and I worked for
21	the Pollution Control Division in Ellensburg, Washington only
22	two years.
23	Q And following your work at the pollution control center,
24	what did you do next?
25	A We had moved to White Salmon, Washington at that time,

I	
1	and we worked in the laboratory at that time until I retired.
2	Q Now, did you and Jerry have any children together?
3	A Yes.
4	Q And what are your children's names and from oldest to
5	youngest?
6	A David Brian Baker who is deceased, Patrick Scott Baker,
7	Craig Carnahan Baker, and Stacie Ann Baker.
8	Q Thank you. And were all of your children born while you
9	were living in White Salmon, Washington?
10	A Yes.
11	Q Now, your son Patrick Baker, he was injured during a
12	terrorist incident; is that correct?
13	A That is correct.
14	Q And what incident would that be?
15	A That would have been a hijacking between he was flying
16	from Athens to Cairo, ending up on Malta in the Mediterranean.
17	Q Thank you. Now, I'd like to go back to memories of your
18	family when your children were growing up.
19	Can you please describe your memories of your son
20	Patrick.
21	A Well, yes, he was an all-around boy. He got along with
22	everybody, I think. He had his own thoughts about things.
23	If he did not follow a crowd. He could be in that crowd
24	but he still wouldn't follow everything that they were doing.
25	He thought for himself. He was a strong reader, he loved to

 read, and I think we probably instilled in all four of them the love of travel, because they've all traveled to foreign countries. He was involved in school and sports and picking all his and so forth. Q Did you travel together as a family? A No, we traveled after the family was grown. Q And how would you describe your relationship with your son Patrick when he was growing up? A We've always been a very close family, all of us, and he was very typical, very open, and I was very close to him as he was to the rest of his brothers and sisters. Q Did you-all celebrate holidays together? A We did, Christmas, Thanksgiving, sometimes Easter in the earlier days, and we celebrate reunions together to this day. We're going next week, in fact. Q Mould you describe Patrick as adventuresome? A Very definitely. Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative growing up? A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would always answer it truthfully. He didn't lie a lot. 	I	
 countries. He was involved in school and sports and picking all his and so forth. Q Did you travel together as a family? A No, we traveled after the family was grown. Q And how would you describe your relationship with your son Patrick when he was growing up? A We've always been a very close family, all of us, and he was very typical, very open, and I was very close to him as he was to the rest of his brothers and sisters. Q Did you-all celebrate holidays together? A We did, Christmas, Thanksgiving, sometimes Easter in the earlier days, and we celebrate reunions together to this day. We're going next week, in fact. Q Mould you describe Patrick as adventuresome? A Very definitely. Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative growing up? A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would 	1	read, and I think we probably instilled in all four of them
 all his and so forth. Q Did you travel together as a family? A No, we traveled after the family was grown. Q And how would you describe your relationship with your son Patrick when he was growing up? A We've always been a very close family, all of us, and he was very typical, very open, and I was very close to him as he was to the rest of his brothers and sisters. Q Did you-all celebrate holidays together? A We did, Christmas, Thanksgiving, sometimes Easter in the earlier days, and we celebrate reunions together to this day. We're going next week, in fact. Q Would you describe Patrick as adventuresome? A Very definitely. Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative growing up? A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would 	2	the love of travel, because they've all traveled to foreign
 9 Did you travel together as a family? A No, we traveled after the family was grown. Q And how would you describe your relationship with your son Patrick when he was growing up? A We've always been a very close family, all of us, and he was very typical, very open, and I was very close to him as he was to the rest of his brothers and sisters. Q Did you-all celebrate holidays together? A We did, Christmas, Thanksgiving, sometimes Easter in the earlier days, and we celebrate reunions together to this day. We're going next week, in fact. Q Would you describe Patrick as adventuresome? A Very definitely. Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative growing up? A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would 	3	countries. He was involved in school and sports and picking
 A No, we traveled after the family was grown. Q And how would you describe your relationship with your son Patrick when he was growing up? A We've always been a very close family, all of us, and he was very typical, very open, and I was very close to him as he was to the rest of his brothers and sisters. Q Did you-all celebrate holidays together? A We did, Christmas, Thanksgiving, sometimes Easter in the earlier days, and we celebrate reunions together to this day. We're going next week, in fact. Q Would you describe Patrick as adventuresome? A Very definitely. Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative growing up? A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would 	4	all his and so forth.
 Q And how would you describe your relationship with your son Patrick when he was growing up? A We've always been a very close family, all of us, and he was very typical, very open, and I was very close to him as he was to the rest of his brothers and sisters. Q Did you-all celebrate holidays together? A We did, Christmas, Thanksgiving, sometimes Easter in the earlier days, and we celebrate reunions together to this day. We're going next week, in fact. Q Would you describe Patrick as adventuresome? A Very definitely. Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative growing up? A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would 	5	Q Did you travel together as a family?
 son Patrick when he was growing up? A We've always been a very close family, all of us, and he was very typical, very open, and I was very close to him as he was to the rest of his brothers and sisters. Q Did you-all celebrate holidays together? A We did, Christmas, Thanksgiving, sometimes Easter in the earlier days, and we celebrate reunions together to this day. We're going next week, in fact. Q Would you describe Patrick as adventuresome? A Very definitely. Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative growing up? A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would 	6	A No, we traveled after the family was grown.
 9 A We've always been a very close family, all of us, and he 10 was very typical, very open, and I was very close to him as he 11 was to the rest of his brothers and sisters. 12 Q Did you-all celebrate holidays together? 13 A We did, Christmas, Thanksgiving, sometimes Easter in the 14 earlier days, and we celebrate reunions together to this day. 15 We're going next week, in fact. 16 Q Would you describe Patrick as adventuresome? 17 A Very definitely. 18 Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative 19 growing up? 20 A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would 	7	Q And how would you describe your relationship with your
10 was very typical, very open, and I was very close to him as he 11 was to the rest of his brothers and sisters. 12 Q Did you-all celebrate holidays together? 13 A We did, Christmas, Thanksgiving, sometimes Easter in the 14 earlier days, and we celebrate reunions together to this day. 15 We're going next week, in fact. 16 Q Would you describe Patrick as adventuresome? 17 A Very definitely. 18 Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative 19 growing up? 20 A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would	8	son Patrick when he was growing up?
<pre>11 was to the rest of his brothers and sisters. 12 Q Did you-all celebrate holidays together? 13 A We did, Christmas, Thanksgiving, sometimes Easter in the 14 earlier days, and we celebrate reunions together to this day. 15 We're going next week, in fact. 16 Q Would you describe Patrick as adventuresome? 17 A Very definitely. 18 Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative 19 growing up? 20 A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would</pre>	9	A We've always been a very close family, all of us, and he
 12 Q Did you-all celebrate holidays together? 13 A We did, Christmas, Thanksgiving, sometimes Easter in the 14 earlier days, and we celebrate reunions together to this day. 15 We're going next week, in fact. 16 Q Would you describe Patrick as adventuresome? 17 A Very definitely. 18 Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative 19 growing up? 20 A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would 	10	was very typical, very open, and I was very close to him as he
 A We did, Christmas, Thanksgiving, sometimes Easter in the earlier days, and we celebrate reunions together to this day. We're going next week, in fact. Q Would you describe Patrick as adventuresome? A Very definitely. Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative growing up? A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would 	11	was to the rest of his brothers and sisters.
<pre>14 earlier days, and we celebrate reunions together to this day. 15 We're going next week, in fact. 16 Q Would you describe Patrick as adventuresome? 17 A Very definitely. 18 Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative 19 growing up? 20 A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would</pre>	12	Q Did you-all celebrate holidays together?
We're going next week, in fact. Would you describe Patrick as adventuresome? A Very definitely. Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative growing up? A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would	13	A We did, Christmas, Thanksgiving, sometimes Easter in the
<pre>16 Q Would you describe Patrick as adventuresome? 17 A Very definitely. 18 Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative 19 growing up? 20 A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would</pre>	14	earlier days, and we celebrate reunions together to this day.
 17 A Very definitely. 18 Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative 19 growing up? 20 A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would 	15	We're going next week, in fact.
18 Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative 19 growing up? 20 A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would	16	Q Would you describe Patrick as adventuresome?
<pre>19 growing up? 20 A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would</pre>	17	A Very definitely.
20 A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would	18	Q And would you describe him as very open and talkative
	19	growing up?
21 always answer it truthfully. He didn't lie a lot.	20	A Most of the time. If we asked him any question, he would
	21	always answer it truthfully. He didn't lie a lot.
22 Q Now, did Patrick attend college?	22	Q Now, did Patrick attend college?
23 A Yes, he did.	23	A Yes, he did.
Q Where did Patrick attend?	24	Q Where did Patrick attend?
25 A Washington State University.	25	A Washington State University.

1	Q And did Patrick graduate from college?
2	A Yes, he did.
3	Q With what degree?
4	A Bachelor's in biological science.
5	Q And that's the same degree that you had; is that correct?
6	A That is correct.
7	Q Did Patrick talk to you about what he intended to do with
8	his bachelor's degree?
9	A Not really. It's become so specialized. With just a
10	biological science degree, it is hard to find a place to work
11	without some specialization.
12	Q But did he enjoy the sciences?
13	A Definitely. Yeah, one time he thought he might go ahead
14	into cell biology, but he didn't.
15	Q Do you know what stopped him from going into cell
16	biology?
17	A Just the idea that he $$ I think by this time he had
18	formed the idea in his mind that he wanted to travel, and he
19	worked in the summertimes in order to save enough money to
20	travel.
21	Q Now, once he moved to Washington State University, did
22	you communicate with your son Patrick?
23	A Yes, two or three times a year, holidays and so forth.
24 25	It was about 600 miles away, so we didn't see him real often.
25	Q Did you speak to him on the phone?

1	A	Oh, yes, uh-huh.
2	Q	And did you write letters to him?
3	A	Occasionally.
4	Q	And how frequently would you say you spoke with him on
5	the	phone?
6	A	Oh, about probably once every two or three months, I
7	woul	d say.
8	Q	Okay. Now, where was Patrick in late November 1985?
9	A	In late November in 1985, he was in Athens, Greece.
10	Q	Why was he in Athens, Greece?
11	A	He was traveling. He was on his way from Athens to Cairo
12	to c	atch another flight on to Bangkok.
13	Q	And where were you living at this time?
14	A	In White Salmon, Washington, the same address.
15	Q	Do you recall what you were doing then?
16	A	What I was doing at that time?
17 18	Q	Yes, ma'am. Oh, yes. I had retired from the hospital, and I was an
18	A	Oh, yes. I had retired from the hospital, and I was an
19	inst	ructional assistant at the White Salmon Henkle Middle
20	Schc	pol.
21	Q	How long did you teach at that middle school?
22	A	Fifteen years.
23	Q	Now, how did you learn that there had been a hijacking of
24	Egyp	How long did you teach at that middle school? Fifteen years. Now, how did you learn that there had been a hijacking of OtAir Flight 648? We received a phone call from the State Department about
25	A	We received a phone call from the State Department about

1	10:30 in the evening of I think it was the 23 $^{ m rd}$ yes, it
2	was the 23 rd of November 1985.
3	Q Prior to receiving that phone call from the State
4	Department, had you heard that there had been a hijacking?
5	A We did. We saw it on the news, the 6:00 o'clock news.
6	Q And did you know Patrick was on that plane?
7	A Not at that time.
8	Q Did you know that he was set to travel, though, that day
9	to
10	A Not necessarily, no, we didn't know when he was going to
11	go on to Bangkok. We knew that that was his plan, but we
12	didn't know what flight or anything or when he was going to be
13	going.
14	Q And when the State Department called you, what did they
15	say?
16	A They told us that a plane had been hijacked, that our son
17	was on it, and that he had been shot. And then at that time,
18	I think I broke in and said something like, "Oh, is he alive
19	or dead?" I couldn't stop myself at that time. And but I
20	should have waited for her to continue because she said, "He
21	has been shot in the head, but he's in the hospital in
22	Valletta."
23	Q And so you believed then at that time that he was alive?
24	A I had to believe that he was alive. I just it was
25	such an upsetting time. We didn't know if he was really alive

I	
1	or dead because there was so much upset in Malta. We did
2	the lady from the State Department did give us a number where
3	we could contact him, and when we talked to him, he was so
4	shocky (sic). That's when I realized that he was really still
5	alive is when we actually talked to him.
6	Q So when you learned that Patrick's flight had been
7	hijacked, how did that make you feel?
8	A Oh, several emotions. I wasn't sure whether that was the
9	whole truth or I just didn't know how to feel at that time.
10	It was I suppose scared, mainly, upset and apprehensive.
11	Q How long was it before you were able to speak to Patrick
12	and get more information?
13	A We spoke to him the night of the $23^{ m rd}$ when he was in
14	the hospital, and we did get information, and that's when I
15	began to feel a little better about it. He said he'd been
16	shot in the head, but everything was and the first thing we
17	asked him is, "Do you want us to come?" And he said no, not
18	now, everything is so upset over here, he didn't think it
19	would be a good idea.
20	Q And earlier you testified that he was shocky, is that
21	what you said, ma'am?
22	A Yes, that is what I said. That first time we talked to
23	him, he didn't sound like Patrick at all, he just couldn't
24	I don't know how to say this. He was really upset and had to
25	think a minute for what he was saying and so forth, like they

1	do when they are shocked about a certain situation.
2	Q And how did your the family then react in the
3	immediate days following the hijacking?
4	A Well, we were all upset. We did not well, we called
5	Pat the following day and he was somewhat better and more
6	coherent than he was the day before. And the whole family, of
7	course, was upset about the whole situation, and I couldn't
8	truly tell you their feelings because they were not living at
9	home at that time. They were on their own.
10	Q And you're talking about your other children?
11	A Yes, all three of them. Of course, I called them on the
12	23 rd to let them know what had happened.
13	Q And what did you say when you called them?
14	A Probably that he had been in a hijacking and had been
15	shot, about the same thing the State Department had told me,
16	but he was all right. He was in the hospital in Valletta.
17	But I didn't know much more than that at the time.
18	Q How long did it take for Patrick to come back to the
19	United States after the hijacking incident?
20	A He it was kind of a topical shot, but we always
21	wondered if he was really all right, but it wasn't very long.
22	I think it was about four days before he came back to Seattle.
23	I believe that was about what it was.
24	Q Do you remember when he returned from Malta?
25	A He went directly to his brother's house, his apartment,

 who was living in Seattle. We didn't see him again then for about four days because he stayed at his brother's for that length of time. Q Do you know why he stayed with his brother during that time? A No, except I think he was still somewhat in the state of shock, probably, and he was just trying to get rid of the memories. He knew that if he came home, we would have p probably asked him about it, and I fully understand him not wanting to come home for a few days. Q Was there any media at your house contacting you? A Yes, lots and lots of media. Q And did you speak to the media? A Yes, I talked to most of the media. Once in awhile my husband would take a call. There was the national media and the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and so forth. This was just the media contacting your other children as well? A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they called her. Q And did Patrick speak to the media? A He did some, but he didn't like to do that. That just 	I	
 length of time. Q Do you know why he stayed with his brother during that time? A No, except I think he was still somewhat in the state of shock, probably, and he was just trying to get rid of the memories. He knew that if he came home, we would have probably asked him about it, and I fully understand him not wanting to come home for a few days. Q Was there any media at your house contacting you? A Yes, lots and lots of media. Q And did you speak to the media? A Yes, I talked to most of the media. Once in awhile my husband would take a call. There was the national media and the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the media. Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other children as well? A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they 	1	who was living in Seattle. We didn't see him again then for
 Q Do you know why he stayed with his brother during that time? A No, except I think he was still somewhat in the state of shock, probably, and he was just trying to get rid of the memories. He knew that if he came home, we would have probably asked him about it, and I fully understand him not wanting to come home for a few days. Q Was there any media at your house contacting you? A Yes, lots and lots of media. Q And did you speak to the media? A Yes, I talked to most of the media. Once in awhile my husband would take a call. There was the national media and the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the media. Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other children as well? A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they 	2	about four days because he stayed at his brother's for that
 time? A No, except I think he was still somewhat in the state of shock, probably, and he was just trying to get rid of the memories. He knew that if he came home, we would have probably asked him about it, and I fully understand him not wanting to come home for a few days. Q Was there any media at your house contacting you? A Yes, lots and lots of media. Q And did you speak to the media? A Yes, I talked to most of the media. Once in awhile my husband would take a call. There was the national media and the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the media. Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other children as well? A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they 	3	length of time.
 A No, except I think he was still somewhat in the state of shock, probably, and he was just trying to get rid of the memories. He knew that if he came home, we would have probably asked him about it, and I fully understand him not wanting to come home for a few days. Q Was there any media at your house contacting you? A Yes, lots and lots of media. Q And did you speak to the media? A Yes, I talked to most of the media. Once in awhile my husband would take a call. There was the national media and the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the media. Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other children as well? A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they 	4	Q Do you know why he stayed with his brother during that
 shock, probably, and he was just trying to get rid of the memories. He knew that if he came home, we would have probably asked him about it, and I fully understand him not wanting to come home for a few days. Q Was there any media at your house contacting you? A Yes, lots and lots of media. Q And did you speak to the media? A Yes, I talked to most of the media. Once in awhile my husband would take a call. There was the national media and the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the media. Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other children as well? A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they 	5	time?
8 memories. He knew that if he came home, we would have 9 probably asked him about it, and I fully understand him not wanting to come home for a few days. 11 Q Was there any media at your house contacting you? 12 A Yes, lots and lots of media. 13 Q And did you speak to the media? 14 A Yes, I talked to most of the media. Once in awhile my 15 husband would take a call. There was the national media and 16 the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and 17 so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the 18 media. 19 Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other 20 children as well? 21 A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas 22 they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they	6	A No, except I think he was still somewhat in the state of
 probably asked him about it, and I fully understand him not wanting to come home for a few days. Q Was there any media at your house contacting you? A Yes, lots and lots of media. Q And did you speak to the media? A Yes, I talked to most of the media. Once in awhile my husband would take a call. There was the national media and the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the media. Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other children as well? A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they 	7	shock, probably, and he was just trying to get rid of the
10 wanting to come home for a few days. 11 Q Was there any media at your house contacting you? 12 A Yes, lots and lots of media. 13 Q And did you speak to the media? 14 A Yes, I talked to most of the media. Once in awhile my 15 husband would take a call. There was the national media and 16 the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and 17 so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the 18 media. 19 Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other 20 children as well? 21 A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas 22 they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they	8	memories. He knew that if he came home, we would have
 Q Was there any media at your house contacting you? A Yes, lots and lots of media. Q And did you speak to the media? A Yes, I talked to most of the media. Once in awhile my husband would take a call. There was the national media and the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the media. Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other children as well? A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they 	9	probably asked him about it, and I fully understand him not
 A Yes, lots and lots of media. Q And did you speak to the media? A Yes, I talked to most of the media. Once in awhile my husband would take a call. There was the national media and the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the media. Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other children as well? A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they 	10	wanting to come home for a few days.
 Q And did you speak to the media? A Yes, I talked to most of the media. Once in awhile my husband would take a call. There was the national media and the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the media. Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other children as well? A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they 	11	Q Was there any media at your house contacting you?
A Yes, I talked to most of the media. Once in awhile my husband would take a call. There was the national media and the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the media. Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other children as well? A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they	12	A Yes, lots and lots of media.
husband would take a call. There was the national media and the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the media. Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other children as well? A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they	13	Q And did you speak to the media?
16 the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and 17 so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the 18 media. 19 Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other 20 children as well? 21 A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas 22 they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they	14	A Yes, I talked to most of the media. Once in awhile my
17 so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the 18 media. 19 Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other 20 children as well? 21 A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas 22 they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they	15	husband would take a call. There was the national media and
18 media. 19 Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other 20 children as well? 21 A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas 22 they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they	16	the local media and plus many, many friends and relatives and
 19 Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other 20 children as well? 21 A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas 22 they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they 	17	so forth. This was just the media, yeah, we did speak to the
 20 children as well? 21 A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas 22 they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they 		media.
21 A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas 22 they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they	19	Q And do you know, was the media contacting your other
22 they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they	20	children as well?
22 they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they 23 called him, and his aunt lived in Kansas, and they called her. 24 Q And did Patrick speak to the media? 25 A He did some, but he didn't like to do that. That just		A Yes, they were. Even some of our relatives in Kansas
 23 called him, and his aunt lived in Kansas, and they called her. 24 Q And did Patrick speak to the media? 25 A He did some, but he didn't like to do that. That just 	22	they found. Pat's grandfather lived in Kansas, and they
24 Q And did Patrick speak to the media?25 A He did some, but he didn't like to do that. That just	23	called him, and his aunt lived in Kansas, and they called her.
A He did some, but he didn't like to do that. That just	24	Q And did Patrick speak to the media?
	25	A He did some, but he didn't like to do that. That just

1	isn't Patrick's personality who liked to speak to all these
2	people, and it was just too soon afterwards I think that he
3	didn't want to take phone calls.
4	Q Now, you said that he did, after four days or so, come to
5	your house; is that correct?
6	A No, he went to his brother's house in Seattle and
7	about four days afterwards. He was at his brother's house for
8	several days. I don't know just how long it was before he
9	came down to White Salmon.
10	Q So then he did come down to White Salmon?
11	A Yes, uh-huh.
12	Q And what was Patrick like when he came to White Salmon
13	immediately following the incident?
14	A Well, he really wasn't quite himself. He was didn't
15	like loud sounds on the television. He didn't want to take
16	the phone calls. He was very nervous, you know, about the
17	whole thing. He couldn't sit still. Probably it was just
18	not Pat. He was not he was easily upset about things,
19	easily angered, easily angered about little things, which he
20	had never been before.
21	Q In your previous testimony, you said he had been sort of
22	open and willing to talk. Was he open and willing to talk
23	with you when he returned?
24 25	A Not that much, and we didn't push him because we just
25	didn't feel like he was ready to talk yet.

I	
1	Q How long did Patrick stay with you in White Salmon at
2	that time?
3	A I don't know the exact length of time. He spent he
4	left fairly soon to go to a very good friend's home in New
5	Mexico who was managing a ranch at that time. And I think it
6	was just to get away, to get his thoughts collected and just
7	get ahold of himself a little bit.
8	Q And then after he went away to New Mexico, where did he
9	go next?
10	A He came back to our house.
11	Q And how long did he stay with you in White Salmon?
12	A I don't remember these times because it's been 25 years,
13	but very soon he moved back to Seattle, and I think all of
14	this took a period of two or three months. Then he started
15	looking for work at that time after about three months, I
16	think, with the fishing industry.
17	Q And when he came back, did he still seem upset when you
18	saw him again?
19	A Yes, somewhat, but not nearly as much so as right at the
20	beginning.
21	Q And did he did you ever notice him experiencing any
22	nightmares?
23	A No, I did not. I didn't see him do that.
24	<pre>Q And when he came back, did he still seem upset when you saw him again? A Yes, somewhat, but not nearly as much so as right at the beginning. Q And did he did you ever notice him experiencing any nightmares? A No, I did not. I didn't see him do that. Q Now, you said then he went out on a fishing boat; is that correct?</pre>
25	correct?
•	

1	A I think that was the next thing that he did in Alaska.
2	Q And do you know how long he was on that fishing boat?
3	A Well, all summer, for he was on it that next coming
4	summer, and he went back several years. I don't know how many
5	years he spent on a fishing boat. Probably four or five
6	maybe.
7	Q Now, have you been in contact are you in contact with
8	Patrick today, I mean, recently?
9	A Yes, just the day before yesterday I think it was or
10	no, it wasn't the day the last part of last week.
11	Q And do you still keep in touch with your other children
12	today?
13	A Yes.
14	Q And you mentioned that your family is getting together
15	for a reunion in the coming weeks?
16	A This coming week, yes.
17	Q And is Patrick expected to be there?
18	A He is the one that arranged it.
19	Q And the rest of the family will all be there as well?
20	A Yes, all expect the oldest son who passed away in 1991.
21	Q Yes, ma'am. Now, reflecting back, how has Patrick's
22	being a victim of the hijacking affected your life?
23	A We're always wondering, every time we hear some little
24	thing that might be wrong with Patrick, we are always
25	wondering is this a result of that hijacking.

1Right at first, it was very hard for me to accept2that this is what had happened to this happy-go-lucky boy, but3as the years went on, his life returned somewhat to normal,4and I think Patrick protected us a lot tried to protect his5parents or us a lot from what he was really feeling. I had6that feeling many times. And even today when I when I was7kind of preparing for this testimony and going through all of8this again, I had feelings of how horrible it was for9everybody on board, not just Patrick. I go through that all10the time of thinking how lucky we were, I guess, and wondering11if there is any, like, effects from it. Sometimes even12Q13Q14A Actually, it makes me feel very lucky that he is still
as the years went on, his life returned somewhat to normal, and I think Patrick protected us a lot tried to protect his parents or us a lot from what he was really feeling. I had that feeling many times. And even today when I when I was kind of preparing for this testimony and going through all of this again, I had feelings of how horrible it was for everybody on board, not just Patrick. I go through that all the time of thinking how lucky we were, I guess, and wondering if there is any, like, effects from it. Sometimes even dreaming about it, which I had nothing to do with it. Q Thank you. And how does that make you feel or A Actually, it makes me feel very lucky that he is still
4 and I think Patrick protected us a lot tried to protect his 5 parents or us a lot from what he was really feeling. I had 6 that feeling many times. And even today when I when I was 7 kind of preparing for this testimony and going through all of 8 this again, I had feelings of how horrible it was for 9 everybody on board, not just Patrick. I go through that all 10 the time of thinking how lucky we were, I guess, and wondering 11 if there is any, like, effects from it. Sometimes even 12 dreaming about it, which I had nothing to do with it. 13 Q Thank you. And how does that make you feel or 14 A Actually, it makes me feel very lucky that he is still
5 parents or us a lot from what he was really feeling. I had 6 that feeling many times. And even today when I when I was 7 kind of preparing for this testimony and going through all of 8 this again, I had feelings of how horrible it was for 9 everybody on board, not just Patrick. I go through that all 10 the time of thinking how lucky we were, I guess, and wondering 11 if there is any, like, effects from it. Sometimes even 12 dreaming about it, which I had nothing to do with it. 13 Q Thank you. And how does that make you feel or 14 A Actually, it makes me feel very lucky that he is still
6 that feeling many times. And even today when I when I was 7 kind of preparing for this testimony and going through all of 8 this again, I had feelings of how horrible it was for 9 everybody on board, not just Patrick. I go through that all 10 the time of thinking how lucky we were, I guess, and wondering 11 if there is any, like, effects from it. Sometimes even 12 dreaming about it, which I had nothing to do with it. 13 Q Thank you. And how does that make you feel or 14 A Actually, it makes me feel very lucky that he is still
7 kind of preparing for this testimony and going through all of 8 this again, I had feelings of how horrible it was for 9 everybody on board, not just Patrick. I go through that all 10 the time of thinking how lucky we were, I guess, and wondering 11 if there is any, like, effects from it. Sometimes even 12 dreaming about it, which I had nothing to do with it. 13 Q Thank you. And how does that make you feel or 14 A Actually, it makes me feel very lucky that he is still
8 this again, I had feelings of how horrible it was for 9 everybody on board, not just Patrick. I go through that all 10 the time of thinking how lucky we were, I guess, and wondering 11 if there is any, like, effects from it. Sometimes even 12 dreaming about it, which I had nothing to do with it. 13 Q Thank you. And how does that make you feel or 14 A Actually, it makes me feel very lucky that he is still
9 everybody on board, not just Patrick. I go through that all 10 the time of thinking how lucky we were, I guess, and wondering 11 if there is any, like, effects from it. Sometimes even 12 dreaming about it, which I had nothing to do with it. 13 Q Thank you. And how does that make you feel or 14 A Actually, it makes me feel very lucky that he is still
10 the time of thinking how lucky we were, I guess, and wondering 11 if there is any, like, effects from it. Sometimes even 12 dreaming about it, which I had nothing to do with it. 13 Q Thank you. And how does that make you feel or 14 A Actually, it makes me feel very lucky that he is still
11 if there is any, like, effects from it. Sometimes even 12 dreaming about it, which I had nothing to do with it. 13 Q Thank you. And how does that make you feel or 14 A Actually, it makes me feel very lucky that he is still
12 dreaming about it, which I had nothing to do with it. 13 Q Thank you. And how does that make you feel or 14 A Actually, it makes me feel very lucky that he is still
13 Q Thank you. And how does that make you feel or 14 A Actually, it makes me feel very lucky that he is still
14 A Actually, it makes me feel very lucky that he is still
15 alive, and it makes me it kind of upsets me again until it
16 wears off. There were several years where Patrick's life went
17 on pretty normally, and that was that was a time where we
18 kind of relaxed. But it's always been there in the back of
19 our minds, everything that's happened to him, was this a
20 result of the hijacking.
21 Q Is there anything further that you would like the judge
22 or the Court to know regarding your son Patrick or your
23 experiences as his mother?
A I cannot think of anything. Just, again, the fact that
25 we felt so lucky. We think of the others that were on the

П	
1	plane, friends that he met there and became fairly close to,
2	and we just think how lucky we are at this time, although we
3	still think about the horribleness of it all the time.
4	MS. KALIK: Thank you, Mrs. Baker, for your time.
5	I'll ask the judge if he has anything for you.
6	THE COURT: No, I don't, ma'am. Thank you very
7	much, ma'am.
8	MS. KALIK: Thank you.
9	Now, Mrs. Baker, is your husband Jerry there?
10	THE WITNESS: He is in another room, but I can get
11	him.
12	MS. KALIK: Okay. Can you let him know that we'll
13	be taking his testimony next.
14	THE WITNESS: All right.
15	MS. KALIK: Thank you.
16	(PAUSE.)
17	THE COURT: Proceed, please.
18	MS. KALIK: Plaintiff will call Jerry Baker.
19	THE DEPUTY CLERK: Sir, will you please raise your
20	right hand.
21	(WITNESS SWORN BY THE DEPUTY CLERK.)
22	THE DEPUTY CLERK: Thank you.
23	JERRY BAKER,
24	having been duly sworn, testified, through video conference,

1		DIRECT EXAMINATION
2	BY M	IS. KALIK:
3	Q	Thank you. Can you please state your full name for the
4	Cour	t.
5	A	Jerry Brian Baker.
6	Q	And is Brian spelled B-r-i-a-n?
7	A	Correct.
8	Q	And what is your address, Mr. Baker?
9	A	1165 Northwest Baker Drive, White Salmon, Washington,
10	9867	2.
11	Q	How long have you lived there in White Salmon?
12	A	55 years, almost 56.
13	Q	Now, you have with you some documents that my office sent
14	to y	you; is that correct?
15	A	Correct.
16	Q	Do you see the document that is marked as Exhibit No. 67?
17	A	Yes.
18	Q	And can you identify for the Court what Exhibit No. 67
19	is.	
20	A	My birth certificate.
21	Q	And what is the date of your birth, sir?
22	A	November 10, 1925.
23	Q	And where were you born?
24	A	Junction City, Kansas.
25		MS. KALIK: Plaintiffs will now move Exhibit 67 into

1	evidence, Your Honor.
2	THE COURT: It will be admitted.
3	(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 67 ADMITTED.)
4	MS. KALIK: Thank you.
5	Q (BY MS. KALIK) You said you were born in Junction City,
6	Kansas; is that correct?
7	A That's correct.
8	Q Do you have a document there that's been marked Exhibit
9	No. 68?
10	A Yes, I do.
11	Q And could you please identify for the Court what Exhibit
12	68 is.
13	A Passport.
14	Q And what country issued that passport?
15	A United States.
16	Q And is it your passport, Mr. Baker?
17	A It is.
18	Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you
19	remained a citizen of the United States?
20	A Yes, I have.
21	MS. KALIK: Plaintiffs will now move Exhibit No. 68
22	into evidence.
23	THE COURT: It will be admitted.
24	(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 68 ADMITTED.)
25	MS. KALIK: Thank you.

I		
1	Q	(BY MS. KALIK) Did you grow up in Junction City, Kansas?
2	А	Yes.
3	Q	And is that where you went to high school, sir?
4	A	Yes, it is.
5	Q	Did you attend university?
6	A	Yes.
7	Q	Where did you attend the university?
8	A	Kansas State University.
9	Q	And what degree did you get from Kansas State University?
10	A	Bachelor of Arts.
11	Q	And after graduating from Kansas State University, what
12	was	your job?
13	A	I was a teacher, middle school.
14	Q	Where did you teach middle school?
15	A	White Salmon, Washington.
16	Q	Now, prior to your moving to White Salmon, Washington,
17	did	you get married?
18	A	Yes, I did.
19	Q	And what is your wife's name?
20	A	Lois Elaine Baker, or Jones at that time.
21	Q	And you and Lois moved together to White Salmon,
22	Wash	ington?
23	А	Yes, we did.
24	Q	Now, the Court has just heard testimony from your wife
25	Lois	Baker; is that correct?

	I	
1	A	Correct.
2	Q	Okay. And you and Lois, together, did you have children?
3	A	Yes, we did.
4	Q	And what were your children's names from oldest to
5	youn	gest?
6	A	David Brian Baker, Stacie Ann Baker, Patrick Scott Baker,
7	and	Craig Carnahan Baker.
8	Q	Where did you-all live when your children were growing
9	up?	
10	A	White Salmon, Washington.
11	Q	And you said your teacher there you were a teacher
12	ther	e in White Salmon; is that correct?
13	A	Correct.
14	Q	How long did you teach?
15	A	In White Salmon, 27 years.
16	Q	And what subjects did you teach?
17	A	History and math and spelling and geography. Mainly
18	hist	ory and math.
19	Q	And were you always teaching in the middle school?
20	A	Yeah. One year I taught two classes at the high school.
21	Q	And then you retired from White Salmon School District;
22	is t	hat correct?
23	A	Correct.
24	Q	And have you done anything since then?
25	A	After I went through teaching, I drove a school bus

1	part-time.
2	Q And do you still drive a school bus today?
3	A No, I don't.
4	Q You've retired from doing that as well?
5	A Yes.
6	Q Now, can you please describe your memories of your son
7	Patrick when he was growing up.
8	A Patrick was a happy, outgoing child and was interested in
9	a lot of different things, he liked to explore and find out
10	about new things as much as he could. And he read a lot, as I
11	remember, had a lot of friends and I don't know what else.
12	Q How would you describe your relationship with Patrick
13	when he was growing up?
14	A It's always been very well, very good. We played games
15	together, he and the other kids.
16	Q And did you do other things together; did you travel
17	together?
18	A We traveled together. Our families lived in Kansas, so
19	we traveled back and forth a number of times across the
20	country. And so we did a lot of things. We went camping
21	together. We did a lot of things together.
22	Q Did you celebrate holidays together?
23	A Yes.
24	Q Do you have any particular memories of holidays,
25	celebrating with the family?

I	
1	A Well, we always got together on Thanksgiving and
2	Christmas, or tried to. And when they were growing up, why
3	we we alternated Thanksgiving with another family that
4	lived in another city, so we always drove back and forth to
5	that. And he was we did that with an Army buddy of mine,
6	so we always celebrated the main holidays together.
7	Q Now, did Patrick attend college?
8	A Yes, he did.
9	Q And where did he attend college?
10	A Washington State University.
11	Q And did he move out of your house at that time when he
12	went to attend Washington State University?
13	A He was he was yes, he did, but he moved back in the
14	summertimes to work, and he lived at our house in the
15	summertime.
16	Q When Patrick was away at college, did you communicate
17	with him?
18	A Yes, uh-huh.
19	Q And how did you communicate with him?
20	A Telephone calls quite often, and letters. Not very many
21	letters; neither one of us write a lot.
22	Q You said he would come home for holidays and summer
23	vacations; is that correct?
24	A Yes.
25	Q Did Patrick graduate from college?

I	
1	A Yes, he did.
2	Q Do you know what degree he got?
3	A Biological science.
4	Q How would you describe Patrick prior to his involvement
5	as a before the hijacking of November 1985?
6	A He was he was always very happy and outgoing and
7	curious about almost everything, and adventurous and he tried
8	to find out as much as he could about almost everything,
9	seemed like. I don't know, he's just a normal person.
10	Q Would you describe him as adventurous?
11	A Yes, he was adventurous, uh-huh.
12	Q Now, did there come a time when Patrick decided to do
13	some traveling abroad?
14	A Yes.
15	Q And when was that, sir?
16	A I can't remember the exact date. In the early '80s, but
17	I think it was 1981 or 2, I'm not positive.
18	Q And where did he go then?
19	A He I think, as I recall I may be wrong, but the
20	first time he went to Russia and climbed the highest mountain
21	there at Mount Everest. And then he came back and worked a
22	bit. And then he then he went to Europe and traveled
23	through Europe. And then he also went to Israel and worked on
24	a kibbutz there for a month or so. And then I think he spent
25	about a year a year in Israel. He worked in a dive shop, I

 remember, and, man, that was mostly what he did. Q Where was Patrick in November of 1985? A November of 1985, he was in Greece. He was in Europe and then he was in Greece. Q And do you know what his plans were? A Yes, he was planning on flying from Athens to Cairo and then taking a plane from there to Bangkok, as I remember. Q And where were you living in November of 1985? A In White Salmon. Q Do you recall what you were doing on November 23rd, 1985? A Probably I was at home. I was driving a school bus at that time, so but I think they were out for Thanksgiving vacation, so I was probably at home. Q Did there come a time that you learned about the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648? A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person from the State Department, and they informed us of the hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that Q And what did they say to you, sir? A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could 	I	
 A November of 1985, he was in Greece. He was in Europe and then he was in Greece. Q And do you know what his plans were? A Yes, he was planning on flying from Athens to Cairo and then taking a plane from there to Bangkok, as I remember. Q And where were you living in November of 1985? A In White Salmon. Q Do you recall what you were doing on November 23rd, 1985? A Probably I was at home. I was driving a school bus at that time, so but I think they were out for Thanksgiving vacation, so I was probably at home. Q Did there come a time that you learned about the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648? A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person from the State Department, and they informed us of the hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that Q And what did they say to you, sir? A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could 	1	remember, and, man, that was mostly what he did.
 then he was in Greece. Q And do you know what his plans were? A Yes, he was planning on flying from Athens to Cairo and then taking a plane from there to Bangkok, as I remember. Q And where were you living in November of 1985? A In White Salmon. Q Do you recall what you were doing on November 23rd, 1985? A Probably I was at home. I was driving a school bus at that time, so but I think they were out for Thanksgiving vacation, so I was probably at home. Q Did there come a time that you learned about the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648? A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person from the State Department, and they informed us of the hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that Q And what did they say to you, sir? A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could 	2	Q Where was Patrick in November of 1985?
 Q And do you know what his plans were? A Yes, he was planning on flying from Athens to Cairo and then taking a plane from there to Bangkok, as I remember. Q And where were you living in November of 1985? A In White Salmon. Q Do you recall what you were doing on November 23rd, 1985? A Probably I was at home. I was driving a school bus at that time, so but I think they were out for Thanksgiving vacation, so I was probably at home. Q Did there come a time that you learned about the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648? A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person from the State Department, and they informed us of the hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that particular flight, but they called and told us about it. Q And what did they say to you, sir? A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could 	3	A November of 1985, he was in Greece. He was in Europe and
 A Yes, he was planning on flying from Athens to Cairo and then taking a plane from there to Bangkok, as I remember. Q And where were you living in November of 1985? A In White Salmon. Q Do you recall what you were doing on November 23rd, 1985? A Probably I was at home. I was driving a school bus at that time, so but I think they were out for Thanksgiving vacation, so I was probably at home. Q Did there come a time that you learned about the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648? A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person from the State Department, and they informed us of the hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that particular flight, but they called and told us about it. Q And what did they say to you, sir? A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could 	4	then he was in Greece.
then taking a plane from there to Bangkok, as I remember. Q And where were you living in November of 1985? A In White Salmon. Q Do you recall what you were doing on November 23 rd , 1985? A Probably I was at home. I was driving a school bus at that time, so but I think they were out for Thanksgiving vacation, so I was probably at home. Q Did there come a time that you learned about the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648? A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person from the State Department, and they informed us of the hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that particular flight, but they called and told us about it. Q And what did they say to you, sir? A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could	5	Q And do you know what his plans were?
 8 Q And where were you living in November of 1985? 9 A In White Salmon. 10 Q Do you recall what you were doing on November 23rd, 11 1985? 12 A Probably I was at home. I was driving a school bus at 13 that time, so but I think they were out for Thanksgiving 14 vacation, so I was probably at home. 15 Q Did there come a time that you learned about the 16 hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648? 17 A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person 18 from the State Department, and they informed us of the 19 hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that 10 particular flight, but they called and told us about it. 11 Q And what did they say to you, sir? 12 A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, 13 apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much 14 it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could 	6	A Yes, he was planning on flying from Athens to Cairo and
 A In White Salmon. Q Do you recall what you were doing on November 23rd, 1985? A Probably I was at home. I was driving a school bus at that time, so but I think they were out for Thanksgiving vacation, so I was probably at home. Q Did there come a time that you learned about the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648? A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person from the State Department, and they informed us of the hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that Q And what did they say to you, sir? A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could 	7	then taking a plane from there to Bangkok, as I remember.
 Q Do you recall what you were doing on November 23rd, 1985? A Probably I was at home. I was driving a school bus at that time, so but I think they were out for Thanksgiving vacation, so I was probably at home. Q Did there come a time that you learned about the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648? A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person from the State Department, and they informed us of the hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that particular flight, but they called and told us about it. Q And what did they say to you, sir? A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could 	8	Q And where were you living in November of 1985?
 1985? A Probably I was at home. I was driving a school bus at that time, so but I think they were out for Thanksgiving vacation, so I was probably at home. Q Did there come a time that you learned about the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648? A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person from the State Department, and they informed us of the hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that particular flight, but they called and told us about it. Q And what did they say to you, sir? A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could 	9	A In White Salmon.
 A Probably I was at home. I was driving a school bus at that time, so but I think they were out for Thanksgiving vacation, so I was probably at home. Q Did there come a time that you learned about the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648? A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person from the State Department, and they informed us of the hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that particular flight, but they called and told us about it. Q And what did they say to you, sir? A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could 	10	Q Do you recall what you were doing on November 23 rd ,
13 that time, so but I think they were out for Thanksgiving 14 vacation, so I was probably at home. 15 Q Did there come a time that you learned about the 16 hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648? 17 A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person 18 from the State Department, and they informed us of the 19 hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that 20 particular flight, but they called and told us about it. 21 Q And what did they say to you, sir? 22 A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, 23 apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much 24 it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could	11	1985?
14 vacation, so I was probably at home. 15 Q Did there come a time that you learned about the 16 hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648? 17 A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person 18 from the State Department, and they informed us of the 19 hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that 20 particular flight, but they called and told us about it. 21 Q And what did they say to you, sir? 22 A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, 23 apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much 24 it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could	12	A Probably I was at home. I was driving a school bus at
15 Q Did there come a time that you learned about the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648? 17 A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person from the State Department, and they informed us of the hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that particular flight, but they called and told us about it. 20 And what did they say to you, sir? 22 A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could	13	that time, so but I think they were out for Thanksgiving
 hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648? A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person from the State Department, and they informed us of the hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that particular flight, but they called and told us about it. Q And what did they say to you, sir? A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could 	14	vacation, so I was probably at home.
A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person from the State Department, and they informed us of the hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that particular flight, but they called and told us about it. Q And what did they say to you, sir? A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could	15	Q Did there come a time that you learned about the
18 from the State Department, and they informed us of the 19 hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that 20 particular flight, but they called and told us about it. 21 Q And what did they say to you, sir? 22 A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, 23 apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much 24 it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could	16	hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648?
19 hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that 20 particular flight, but they called and told us about it. 21 Q And what did they say to you, sir? 22 A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, 23 apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much 24 it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could	17	A Yes. We were called about 10:30 at night by a person
20 particular flight, but they called and told us about it. 21 Q And what did they say to you, sir? 22 A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, 23 apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much 24 it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could	18	from the State Department, and they informed us of the
Q And what did they say to you, sir? A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could	19	hijacking. I didn't know he was going to be on that
22 A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay, 23 apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much 24 it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could	20	particular flight, but they called and told us about it.
<pre>23 apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much 24 it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could</pre>	21	Q And what did they say to you, sir?
24 it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could	22	A Said that Patrick had been shot, but he was okay,
	23	apparently I mean, he was alive. And that's pretty much
25 contact Pat at the hospital he was staving, and we called him	24	it. And I think we got a phone number of where we could
	25	contact Pat at the hospital he was staying, and we called him

I	
1	later.
2	Q And how did you feel when you learned that Patrick's
3	flight had been hijacked?
4	A Well, mainly concerned about Pat, to see how he if he
5	was okay. And well, I wondered how he got into that
6	situation and what who was involved in that incident.
7	Mainly, I was concerned about Pat.
8	Q Did you see any news reports regarding the hijacking?
9	A Not until after we got a call from the State Department.
10	Q And what do you recall about those news reports?
11	A As far as what? I don't what do you mean?
12	Q Did you learn about the details of the hijacking?
13	A Yes, I you know, they told us about the large number
14	of people that were killed after the from the fumes, from
15	the fire that they set in the baggage compartment. And then,
16	of course, some of the people that were on the flight, I
17	think, they interviewed them like Tony Lyons, and so we
18	learned about how he got out of there.
19	Q Did you get to speak to Patrick after hearing from the
20	State Department?
21	A Yes, we did. We called him and he was in the hospital
22	there in Valletta.
23	Q And what did Patrick say?
24	A He said he told me that he told us when he was
25	shot, that it felt like somebody hit him in the head with a

I	
1	baseball bat, and
2	Q How did your family react in the immediate days following
3	the hijacking?
4	A Well, mainly just concerned, at least as far as I'm
5	concerned, mainly just about the concern for Patrick and how
6	he's how that was going to affect him.
7	Q Now, did there come a time that Patrick returned to the
8	United States?
9	A Yes.
10	Q And do you recall when Patrick returned to the United
11	States?
12	A I believe it was I don't remember the how much
13	time, but I think it was several days later, four or five days
14	later. I think he was in the hospital for two or three days
15	at least. I don't remember exactly how many. But he was back
16	in the United States in I think around November the 25^{th}
17	or something like that.
18	Q And when he returned to the United States, did you see
19	him right away?
20	A No. He spent some time with his brother in Seattle
21	before he came down to our place.
22	Q And why do you think he stayed in Seattle first?
23	A I think he wanted to recover from somewhat. I don't
24	know why. I always wondered myself. But I don't know why he
25	spent that time there because I wanted to see him, you know,

1	really bad, but
2	Q Did I'm sorry. Did you get a lot of calls from the
3	press after the hijacking?
4	A Yes, we got a lot of calls from the press, and they sent
5	reporters and so forth. It was kind of a hectic time.
6	Q How did Patrick react to all the press attention?
7	A He wanted to avoid them as much as possible, as I
8	remember, and that's why I think he went to stay with his
9	brother in Seattle, so he wouldn't be hounded by the press.
10	Q When you did see Patrick immediately, you know, after he
11	had left Seattle, I guess, for a few days, do you remember if
12	Patrick appeared his usual self?
13	A No, he wasn't his usual self. He was much more subdued,
14	and Patrick normally is just a happy person. And he was
15	very he wasn't his self, anyway. Just much more serious
16	than before.
17	Q Do you recall if Patrick had any nightmares regarding the
18	hijacking?
19	A He never would until years later, he never told us
20	anything about that, but I know that he did. He didn't tell
21	us that at the time, however.
22	Q Do you know why he didn't tell you at the time?
23	A I think he just didn't want us worrying about it.
24	Q Do you still are you in contact with Patrick today?
25	A Yes.

1		
1		
_		

Q How often do you speak with him?

2	A It varies, depends on what we're planning to do. Like
3	we'll have a family reunion here soon, so I've been talking to
4	him several times here recently. But we talk on the phone
5	probably, oh, two or three times a month maybe, I don't know.
6	Maybe not quite that often sometimes. It depends.
7	Q And how has your son's involvement as a victim of the
8	hijacking affected your life?
9	A Mainly just worried about how this whole thing was going
10	to affect Pat as far as we don't know how much damage was done
11	inside and it's something that might affect him years later,
12	or maybe even shorten his life. And so this is just
13	worrying about Pat mainly is the way it's affected me most.
14	Q And do you still worry about this today?
15	A Yeah, because we still don't know whether he's completely
16	healed from that or has no no permanent damage in there
17	somewhere that's going to show up later.
18	Q Thank you, Mr. Baker. Is there anything further that you
19	would like the Court or the judge here to hear from you
20	regarding Pat's being a victim of the EgyptAir hijacking?
21	A I guess I think that's it.
22	THE COURT: Thank you, sir.
23	MS. KALIK: Okay. Thank you. Mr. Baker is your
24	THE WITNESS: Yeah.
25	MS. KALIK: Is your daughter Stacie there?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes, she is. Not here in the room. 2 MS. KALIK: Okay. Could you let her know that we'll 3 be having her testify next? THE WITNESS: Okay. 4 5 MS. KALIK: Thank you. 6 THE COURT: Would you like a break, ma'am? 7 COURT REPORTER: Yes. 8 THE COURT: Let's take ten minutes. 3:00 o'clock. 9 (A BRIEF RECESS WAS TAKEN.) 10 THE DEPUTY CLERK: Court is back in session. Please 11 be seated everybody. 12 MS. KALIK: Okay. We are ready to begin. 13 Plaintiffs will now call Stacie Baker. 14 THE DEPUTY CLERK: Okay. Would you raise your right 15 hand, ma'am. 16 (WITNESS SWORN BY THE DEPUTY CLERK.) 17 THE DEPUTY CLERK: Thank you. 18 STACIE BAKER, 19 having been duly sworn, testified, through video conference, 20 as follows: 21 DIRECT EXAMINATION 22 BY MS. KALIK: 23 Good morning, Ms. Baker. Q 24 Good morning. Α 25 I'll ask you to keep your voice up so that the court Q

I	
1	reporter here in our courtroom can hear you and pick up
2	everything that you're saying, okay?
3	A Okay. Is this fine?
4	Q This is fine, thank you.
5	Can you please state your full name.
6	A Stacie Ann Baker.
7	Q And Ms. Baker, what is your address?
8	A My physical address is 474 Lakeside Road. My P.O. box is
9	127 in Glenwood, Washington 98619.
10	Q How long have you lived in Glenwood, Washington?
11	A For 33 years.
12	Q Ms. Baker, do you have with you the document that my
13	office sent to you prior to your testimony today?
14	A Yes, I do.
15	Q And I'd ask you to take out the document that's been
16	marked Plaintiff's Exhibit 69.
17	A Would that be my birth certificate?
18	Q That would be your birth certificate. Thank you,
19	Ms. Baker.
20	A Okay.
21	Q What was the date of your birth?
22	A May 18, 1956.
23	Q And where were you born?
24	A I was born in White Salmon, Washington, Klickitat,
25	County.

 Q Can you spell the name of the county. A Yeah, it's K-l-i-c-k-i-t-a-t. Q Klickitat County; is that correct? A Klickitat, K-l-i-c-k-i-t-a-t. Q Thank you, Ms. Baker. And what was your mother's name? A Lois Elaine Baker. Q And your father's name? A Jerry Brian Baker. Q Thank you. MS. KALIK: Plaintiffs will now move into evidence Exhibit No. 69. THE COURT: It will be admitted. Thank you. (PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 69 ADMITTED.) MS. KALIK: Thank you. Q (BY MS. KALIK) Ms. Baker, you were born a United States citizen; is that correct? A Yes, that is. Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you remained a United States citizen? A Yes, I have.
 3 Q Klickitat County; is that correct? 4 A Klickitat, K-l-i-c-k-i-t-a-t. 9 Thank you, Ms. Baker. And what was your mother's name? 6 A Lois Elaine Baker. 9 Q And your father's name? 8 A Jerry Brian Baker. 9 Q Thank you. 10 MS. KALIK: Plaintiffs will now move into evidence 11 Exhibit No. 69. 12 THE COURT: It will be admitted. Thank you. 13 (PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 69 ADMITTED.) 14 MS. KALIK: Thank you. 15 Q (BY MS. KALIK) Ms. Baker, you were born a United States 16 citizen; is that correct? 17 A Yes, that is. 18 Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you 19 remained a United States citizen? 20 A Yes, I have.
 A Klickitat, K-l-i-c-k-i-t-a-t. Q Thank you, Ms. Baker. And what was your mother's name? A Lois Elaine Baker. Q And your father's name? A Jerry Brian Baker. Q Thank you. MS. KALIK: Plaintiffs will now move into evidence Exhibit No. 69. THE COURT: It will be admitted. Thank you. (PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 69 ADMITTED.) MS. KALIK: Thank you. Q (BY MS. KALIK) Ms. Baker, you were born a United States citizen; is that correct? A Yes, that is. Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you remained a United States citizen? A Yes, I have.
 Q Thank you, Ms. Baker. And what was your mother's name? A Lois Elaine Baker. Q And your father's name? A Jerry Brian Baker. Q Thank you. MS. KALIK: Plaintiffs will now move into evidence Exhibit No. 69. THE COURT: It will be admitted. Thank you. (PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 69 ADMITTED.) MS. KALIK: Thank you. Q (BY MS. KALIK) Ms. Baker, you were born a United States citizen; is that correct? A Yes, that is. Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you remained a United States citizen? A Yes, I have.
 A Lois Elaine Baker. Q And your father's name? A Jerry Brian Baker. Q Thank you. MS. KALIK: Plaintiffs will now move into evidence Exhibit No. 69. THE COURT: It will be admitted. Thank you. (PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 69 ADMITTED.) MS. KALIK: Thank you. Q (BY MS. KALIK) Ms. Baker, you were born a United States citizen; is that correct? A Yes, that is. Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you remained a United States citizen? A Yes, I have.
 Q And your father's name? A Jerry Brian Baker. Q Thank you. MS. KALIK: Plaintiffs will now move into evidence Exhibit No. 69. THE COURT: It will be admitted. Thank you. (PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 69 ADMITTED.) MS. KALIK: Thank you. Q (BY MS. KALIK) Ms. Baker, you were born a United States citizen; is that correct? A Yes, that is. Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you remained a United States citizen? A Yes, I have.
 A Jerry Brian Baker. Q Thank you. MS. KALIK: Plaintiffs will now move into evidence Exhibit No. 69. THE COURT: It will be admitted. Thank you. (PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 69 ADMITTED.) MS. KALIK: Thank you. Q (BY MS. KALIK) Ms. Baker, you were born a United States citizen; is that correct? A Yes, that is. Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you remained a United States citizen? A Yes, I have.
 9 Q Thank you. 10 MS. KALIK: Plaintiffs will now move into evidence 11 Exhibit No. 69. 12 THE COURT: It will be admitted. Thank you. 13 (PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 69 ADMITTED.) 14 MS. KALIK: Thank you. 15 Q (BY MS. KALIK) Ms. Baker, you were born a United States 16 citizen; is that correct? 17 A Yes, that is. 18 Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you 19 remained a United States citizen? 20 A Yes, I have.
 MS. KALIK: Plaintiffs will now move into evidence Exhibit No. 69. THE COURT: It will be admitted. Thank you. (PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 69 ADMITTED.) MS. KALIK: Thank you. Q (BY MS. KALIK) Ms. Baker, you were born a United States citizen; is that correct? A Yes, that is. Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you remained a United States citizen? A Yes, I have.
 11 Exhibit No. 69. 12 THE COURT: It will be admitted. Thank you. 13 (PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 69 ADMITTED.) 14 MS. KALIK: Thank you. 15 Q (BY MS. KALIK) Ms. Baker, you were born a United States 16 citizen; is that correct? 17 A Yes, that is. 18 Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you 19 remained a United States citizen? 20 A Yes, I have.
 12 THE COURT: It will be admitted. Thank you. (PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 69 ADMITTED.) 14 MS. KALIK: Thank you. 15 Q (BY MS. KALIK) Ms. Baker, you were born a United States 16 citizen; is that correct? 17 A Yes, that is. 18 Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you 19 remained a United States citizen? 20 A Yes, I have.
 13 (PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 69 ADMITTED.) 14 MS. KALIK: Thank you. 15 Q (BY MS. KALIK) Ms. Baker, you were born a United States 16 citizen; is that correct? 17 A Yes, that is. 18 Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you 19 remained a United States citizen? 20 A Yes, I have.
 MS. KALIK: Thank you. Q (BY MS. KALIK) Ms. Baker, you were born a United States citizen; is that correct? A Yes, that is. Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you remained a United States citizen? A Yes, I have.
15 Q (BY MS. KALIK) Ms. Baker, you were born a United States 16 citizen; is that correct? 17 A Yes, that is. 18 Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you 19 remained a United States citizen? 20 A Yes, I have.
<pre>16 16 citizen; is that correct? 17 A Yes, that is. 18 Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you 19 remained a United States citizen? 20 A Yes, I have.</pre>
 17 A Yes, that is. 18 Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you 19 remained a United States citizen? 20 A Yes, I have.
18 Q And from the time of your birth until today, have you 19 remained a United States citizen? 20 A Yes, I have.
<pre>19 remained a United States citizen? 20 A Yes, I have.</pre>
20 A Yes, I have.
21 O New you identified your percents on Lois and Journe Debany
21 Q Now, you identified your parents as Lois and Jerry Baker;
22 is that correct?
23 A Yes, that's right.
Q And do you have any brothers and sisters?
25 A Yes, I do.

I	
1	Q What are your siblings' names?
2	A My oldest brother who has passed away, his name is David
3	Baker. My next youngest brother is Patrick Scott Baker, and
4	my youngest brother is Craig Carnahan Baker.
5	Q Now, what do you do as a profession in Glenwood,
6	Washington?
7	A I work for the Bureau of Indian Affairs, and I'm a
8	forester, timber sale officer.
9	Q Thank you. Where did you live while growing up?
10	A In White Salmon, Washington.
11	Q And can you describe your memories of your brother
12	Patrick when you were growing up?
13	A Yes, they were very fond memories. My three brothers and
14	I were close in age, so we did a lot of things together. He
15	was well-rounded, high school, he was popular, he was
16	athletic, always an adventurer. If you went out with Pat, you
17	were getting an adventure. Intelligent, he was in
18	school from high school, he was an officer in some of
19	the I don't know I couldn't probably tell you what
20	officer he was, but he was one of the class officers. It was
21	so long ago. But he was just a well-rounded guy.
22	Q And what other memories do you have of your brother
23	Patrick growing up?
24	A Other memories, like I said, we were close. We'd go out
25	and play every day when we were little. I don't know how long

 ago you're talking, but when we were little, we'd go out and play every day. We had a small neighborhood group. He was kind of the leader of our neighborhood group. He could think for himself. He wasn't really a follower unless he wanted to do something. I don't know how far up you want to go in time, but I know he also he also went to college after high school. That was in Pullman. And got a degree in biological science. And that's it. Q Would you describe your brother as outgoing? A Yes, I would. He was he was kind of that well-rounded guy who was outgoing. He was laid back. He was intelligent. He was he's just kind of that well-rounded guy. He was a good brother. We all got along well as kids, all of my siblings and I. Q And you said then he went off to college; is that correct? A Yes, he did. Q And where were you living when he went off to college? A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year in college, I was in Port Angeles. Q Where did you go to college? A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. Q Fort Angeles, was that in Washington? 	1	
 kind of the leader of our neighborhood group. He could think for himself. He wasn't really a follower unless he wanted to do something. I don't know how far up you want to go in time, but I know he also he also went to college after high school. That was in Pullman. And got a degree in biological science. And that's it. Q Would you describe your brother as outgoing? A Yes, I would. He was he was kind of that well-rounded guy who was outgoing. He was laid back. He was intelligent. He was he's just kind of that well-rounded guy. He was a good brother. We all got along well as kids, all of my siblings and I. Q And you said then he went off to college; is that correct? A Yes, he did. Q And where were you living when he went off to college? A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year in college, I was in Port Angeles. Q Where did you go to college? A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. G I'm sorry, could you say that again? A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	1	ago you're talking, but when we were little, we'd go out and
 for himself. He wasn't really a follower unless he wanted to do something. I don't know how far up you want to go in time, but I know he also he also went to college after high school. That was in Pullman. And got a degree in biological science. And that's it. Q Would you describe your brother as outgoing? A Yes, I would. He was he was kind of that well-rounded guy who was outgoing. He was laid back. He was intelligent. He was he's just kind of that well-rounded guy. He was a good brother. We all got along well as kids, all of my siblings and I. Q And you said then he went off to college; is that correct? A Yes, he did. Q And where were you living when he went off to college? A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year in college, I was in Port Angeles. Q Where did you go to college? A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. I'm sorry, could you say that again? A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	2	play every day. We had a small neighborhood group. He was
 do something. I don't know how far up you want to go in time, but I know he also he also went to college after high school. That was in Pullman. And got a degree in biological science. And that's it. Q Would you describe your brother as outgoing? A Yes, I would. He was he was kind of that well-rounded guy who was outgoing. He was laid back. He was intelligent. He was he's just kind of that well-rounded guy. He was a good brother. We all got along well as kids, all of my siblings and I. Q And you said then he went off to college; is that correct? A Yes, he did. Q And where were you living when he went off to college? A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year in college, I was in Port Angeles. Q Where did you go to college? A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	3	kind of the leader of our neighborhood group. He could think
 but I know he also he also went to college after high school. That was in Pullman. And got a degree in biological science. And that's it. Q Would you describe your brother as outgoing? A Yes, I would. He was he was kind of that well-rounded guy who was outgoing. He was laid back. He was intelligent. He was he's just kind of that well-rounded guy. He was a good brother. We all got along well as kids, all of my siblings and I. Q And you said then he went off to college; is that correct? A Yes, he did. Q And where were you living when he went off to college? A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year in college, I was in Port Angeles. Q Where did you go to college? A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	4	for himself. He wasn't really a follower unless he wanted to
 school. That was in Pullman. And got a degree in biological science. And that's it. Q Would you describe your brother as outgoing? A Yes, I would. He was he was kind of that well-rounded guy who was outgoing. He was laid back. He was intelligent. He was he's just kind of that well-rounded guy. He was a good brother. We all got along well as kids, all of my siblings and I. Q And you said then he went off to college; is that correct? A Yes, he did. Q And where were you living when he went off to college? A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year in college, I was in Port Angeles. Q Where did you go to college? A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	5	do something. I don't know how far up you want to go in time,
 science. And that's it. Q Would you describe your brother as outgoing? A Yes, I would. He was he was kind of that well-rounded guy who was outgoing. He was laid back. He was intelligent. He was he's just kind of that well-rounded guy. He was a good brother. We all got along well as kids, all of my siblings and I. Q And you said then he went off to college; is that correct? A Yes, he did. Q And where were you living when he went off to college? A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year in college, I was in Port Angeles. Q Where did you go to college? A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	6	but I know he also he also went to college after high
 9 Q Would you describe your brother as outgoing? 10 A Yes, I would. He was he was kind of that well-rounded 11 guy who was outgoing. He was laid back. He was intelligent. 12 He was he's just kind of that well-rounded guy. He was a 13 good brother. We all got along well as kids, all of my 14 siblings and I. 15 Q And you said then he went off to college; is that 16 correct? 17 A Yes, he did. 18 Q And where were you living when he went off to college? 19 A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year 20 in college, I was in Port Angeles. 21 Q Where did you go to college? 22 A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 23 Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? 24 A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	7	school. That was in Pullman. And got a degree in biological
 A Yes, I would. He was he was kind of that well-rounded guy who was outgoing. He was laid back. He was intelligent. He was he's just kind of that well-rounded guy. He was a good brother. We all got along well as kids, all of my siblings and I. Q And you said then he went off to college; is that correct? A Yes, he did. Q And where were you living when he went off to college? A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year in college, I was in Port Angeles. Q Where did you go to college? A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	8	science. And that's it.
11 guy who was outgoing. He was laid back. He was intelligent. 12 He was he's just kind of that well-rounded guy. He was a 13 good brother. We all got along well as kids, all of my 14 siblings and I. 15 Q And you said then he went off to college; is that 16 correct? 17 A Yes, he did. 18 Q And where were you living when he went off to college? 19 A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year 20 in college, I was in Port Angeles. 21 Q Where did you go to college? 22 A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 23 Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? 24 A Peninsula College in Port Angeles.	9	Q Would you describe your brother as outgoing?
He was he's just kind of that well-rounded guy. He was a good brother. We all got along well as kids, all of my siblings and I. Q And you said then he went off to college; is that correct? A Yes, he did. Q And where were you living when he went off to college? A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year in college, I was in Port Angeles. Q Where did you go to college? A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? A Peninsula College in Port Angeles.	10	A Yes, I would. He was he was kind of that well-rounded
 good brother. We all got along well as kids, all of my siblings and I. Q And you said then he went off to college; is that correct? A Yes, he did. Q And where were you living when he went off to college? A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year in college, I was in Port Angeles. Q Where did you go to college? A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	11	guy who was outgoing. He was laid back. He was intelligent.
 siblings and I. Q And you said then he went off to college; is that correct? A Yes, he did. Q And where were you living when he went off to college? A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year in college, I was in Port Angeles. Q Where did you go to college? A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	12	He was he's just kind of that well-rounded guy. He was a
 15 Q And you said then he went off to college; is that 16 correct? 17 A Yes, he did. 18 Q And where were you living when he went off to college? 19 A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year 20 in college, I was in Port Angeles. 21 Q Where did you go to college? 22 A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 23 Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? 24 A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	13	good brother. We all got along well as kids, all of my
<pre>16 correct? 17 A Yes, he did. 18 Q And where were you living when he went off to college? 19 A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year 20 in college, I was in Port Angeles. 21 Q Where did you go to college? 22 A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 23 Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? 24 A Peninsula College in Port Angeles.</pre>	14	siblings and I.
 17 A Yes, he did. 18 Q And where were you living when he went off to college? 19 A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year 20 in college, I was in Port Angeles. 21 Q Where did you go to college? 22 A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 23 Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? 24 Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	15	Q And you said then he went off to college; is that
 18 Q And where were you living when he went off to college? 19 A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year 20 in college, I was in Port Angeles. 21 Q Where did you go to college? 22 A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 23 Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? 24 A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	16	correct?
19 A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year 20 in college, I was in Port Angeles. 21 Q Where did you go to college? 22 A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 23 Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? 24 A Peninsula College in Port Angeles.	17	A Yes, he did.
<pre>20 in college, I was in Port Angeles. 21 Q Where did you go to college? 22 A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 23 Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? 24 A Peninsula College in Port Angeles.</pre>	18	Q And where were you living when he went off to college?
 Q Where did you go to college? A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	19	A Oh, gosh, I graduated I was probably in my second year
 22 A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 23 Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? 24 A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	20	in college, I was in Port Angeles.
 23 Q I'm sorry, could you say that again? 24 A Peninsula College in Port Angeles. 	21	Q Where did you go to college?
24 A Peninsula College in Port Angeles.	22	A I went to Peninsula College in Port Angeles.
	23	Q I'm sorry, could you say that again?
Q Port Angeles, was that in Washington?	24	A Peninsula College in Port Angeles.
	25	Q Port Angeles, was that in Washington?

I	
1	A Yes, it is. Washington State. And that was the first
2	time I went to college. And I did two more years in '97, '98,
3	right in there.
4	Q Now, when you had gone off to college in Port Angeles,
5	did you stay in touch with your brother Patrick?
6	A Yes, I did. We had phone calls, and every once in a
7	while we'd swap letters, but not very often do the letter
8	writing. But we every once in a while we'd swap phone calls,
9	yes.
10	Q And did that continue after he had gone off to college
11	himself?
12	A Yes, it did. Because that's what I was the period of
13	time that I was talking about was when he was in college and I
14	was in college. We would call back and forth. When I got out
15	of college, I went out to visit him at his college. And,
16	yeah, it didn't end our relationship.
17	Q And what do you remember about visiting him when he was
18	in college?
19	A About what?
20	Q Visiting him when he was in college?
21	A Oh, he was like I said, his the people, his group
22	around him were just they were a fun group and Pat was
23	you know, he was studious, intelligent, and again, he's just a
24	well-rounded guy. He could go with the flow and just be
25	relaxed and but on the other hand, he knew when to study

П	
1	and when to play.
2	Q Would you describe your brother as adventuresome?
3	A Yes.
4	Q And why would you describe him that way?
5	A From the time we were little I had three brothers and
6	my brother Pat, when I went out with him, I knew there was
7	going to be an adventure. And that continued on all through
8	high school, and I didn't you know, of course, in high
9	school, we kind of I did my girl things and he did his guy
10	things, but even afterwards, he started traveling and went all
11	over, a world traveler, and he was just always an adventurer,
12	always looking for that see what was around that next
13	corner.
14	Q Do you recall where your brother was in late
15	November 1985?
16	A Late November, I don't recall exactly where he was, but I
17	know of that flight that took place, because a lot of times he
18	wouldn't call we couldn't track him because he was all over
19	the place, and sometimes he wouldn't call when he was
20	traveling from one spot to the other, so to say exactly where
21	he was, I couldn't tell you that.
22	Q Was he traveling overseas?
23	A Yes, he was.
24	Q Did do you know if Patrick found himself to be in
25	Athens in November of 1985?

1	A Yes.
2	Q And that would be Athens, Greece, correct?
3	A Yes.
4	Q Where were you living on November 23 rd , 1985?
5	A I was in Glenwood, Washington.
6	Q And do you recall what you were doing?
7	A Yes, I do, I remember that night very well.
8	Q Tell me about that night.
9	A At about 11:00 o'clock at night, I got a phone call from
10	my parents who had called to say that they had gotten a phone
11	call from the state that Pat had been shot, but he was okay,
12	he wasn't dead. And I just I guess I was in shock that I
13	actually knew somebody because I knew there was a lot of
14	terrorist activity going on in that era, and I was kind of
15	shocked that I actually knew somebody that it was happening
16	to.
17	The reason I remember that date is because I had two
18	stepkids, one of mine and plus one biological first kid of my
19	own. I was pregnant with another one. But that was the
20	oldest set of the girls' 13 $^{ t th}$ birthday the next day. I was
	making arrangements for a party for her when I got the phone
22	call.
23	Q And you said it was your father who called you; is that
24	correct?
25	<pre>call. Q And you said it was your father who called you; is that correct? A No, it was my mom.</pre>

 Q Oh, I'm sorry. Your mother called you and you sa heard from the State, would that be the State Department 	id she
2 heard from the State, would that be the State Departme	
	nt?
3 A Yes, the State Department.	
4 Q Now, did you know that your brother was on Flight	648 at
5 the time?	
6 A I didn't know that at that time, no. When he act	ually
7 got hijacked, I did not know he was on 648. I knew wh	en my
8 parents had called me that he was on that flight.	
9 Q And how did you feel when you learned that Patric	k's
10 flight had been hijacked?	
11 A Well, again, I was in shock that he got shot. And	d
12 another reason I remember that night is because my	
13 ex-husband husband at the time, but ex-husband now,	we were
14 just putting a Dish TV in, a satellite dish, and it wa	s just
15 that night that he was I was trying to get on CNN,	I was
16 trying to get him to get it just built in just right s	οI
17 could get a clear picture of the hijacking, because I	remember
18 them showing the plane on TV. And, actually, when the	y blew
19 the plane up, they called my parents. They hadn't know	wn the
20 plane had been blown up yet, but I could get enough fu	zz from
21 the TV to see that the plane had been blown up.	
22 Q How did that make you feel?	
23 A For one thing, I was it made me feel terrible	for the
24 people on the plane after hearing the circumstances, b	ut also

I	
1	Q Because you knew that he had already been released by
2	or thrown off by the hijackers?
3	A Yes, I knew that he was in the hospital at that time and
4	was under good care.
5	Q Now, did you speak with your brother David or see him in
6	the days following the EgyptAir hijacking?
7	A I don't recall that. No, I don't. He was in Portland at
8	the time.
9	Q How did your parents react in the immediate days
10	following the hijacking?
11	A Oh, they were extremely worried. But, again, they were
12	also very grateful after they saw what happened to the plane.
13	And after I called them, they were grateful that my brother
14	was out, but very worried until they could actually physically
15	see him, that he was okay.
16	Q Did you have an opportunity to speak to your brother
	Patrick after the hijacking?
18	A I did. I tried to call him. I got a phone number from
19	my parents, and I tried to call him all that long day,
	couldn't get through. And I believe I'm not positive on
21	the day I got I know I couldn't the first day. I believe
	it was the day after that, which would be the 25 th , I got
23	through to him in the hospital.
24	through to him in the hospital. Q And when you were finally able to reach him, how did he sound?
25	sound?
•	

1AHe sounded exhausted. He wasn't he was not himself.2He didn't even have very much time to talk to me because of3well, the cell phone for one thing or the phone he was4talking on. But I got to hear his voice, and it was a relief5to know that, yes, I was talking to my brother and that he6wasn't on that plane. But he was exhausted and he just I7don't know, I don't know how to describe that. I'm not very8good describing emotions, but you could tell he'd been through9alot. My brother has a very level head, and he just wasn't10you know, he wasn't who he normally is. He wasn't my11adventurous brother Pat that I knew. He was a subdued, tired12person.13Q14States?15A16know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he17came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think18it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember19the exact date he was in Seattle.20Did you have a chance to see him at that time?21AI did when he came down to my parents' house, yes.22QAnd what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that23first time?24AAgain, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	I	
 well, the cell phone for one thing or the phone he was talking on. But I got to hear his voice, and it was a relief to know that, yes, I was talking to my brother and that he wasn't on that plane. But he was exhausted and he just I don't know, I don't know how to describe that. I'm not very good describing emotions, but you could tell he'd been through alot. My brother has a very level head, and he just wasn't you know, he wasn't who he normally is. He wasn't my adventurous brother Pat that I knew. He was a subdued, tired person. Q Now, do you remember when Patrick returned to the United States? A I remember him coming back, and I believe it was I know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember the exact date he was in Seattle. Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that first time? A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was 	1	A He sounded exhausted. He wasn't he was not himself.
4 talking on. But I got to hear his voice, and it was a relief 5 to know that, yes, I was talking to my brother and that he 6 wasn't on that plane. But he was exhausted and he just I 7 don't know, I don't know how to describe that. I'm not very 8 good describing emotions, but you could tell he'd been through 9 alot. My brother has a very level head, and he just wasn't 10 you know, he wasn't who he normally is. He wasn't my 11 adventurous brother Pat that I knew. He was a subdued, tired 12 person. 13 Q Now, do you remember when Patrick returned to the United 14 States? 15 A I remember him coming back, and I believe it was I 16 know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he 17 came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think 18 it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember 19 the exact date he was in Seattle. 20 Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? 21 A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. 22 Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that 23 first time? 24 A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	2	He didn't even have very much time to talk to me because of
to know that, yes, I was talking to my brother and that he wasn't on that plane. But he was exhausted and he just I don't know, I don't know how to describe that. I'm not very good describing emotions, but you could tell he'd been through alot. My brother has a very level head, and he just wasn't you know, he wasn't who he normally is. He wasn't my adventurous brother Pat that I knew. He was a subdued, tired person. Q Now, do you remember when Patrick returned to the United States? A I remember him coming back, and I believe it was I know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember the exact date he was in Seattle. Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that first time? A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	3	well, the cell phone for one thing or the phone he was
wasn't on that plane. But he was exhausted and he just I don't know, I don't know how to describe that. I'm not very good describing emotions, but you could tell he'd been through alot. My brother has a very level head, and he just wasn't you know, he wasn't who he normally is. He wasn't my adventurous brother Pat that I knew. He was a subdued, tired person. Q Now, do you remember when Patrick returned to the United States? A I remember him coming back, and I believe it was I know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember the exact date he was in Seattle. Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that first time? A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	4	talking on. But I got to hear his voice, and it was a relief
don't know, I don't know how to describe that. I'm not very good describing emotions, but you could tell he'd been through alot. My brother has a very level head, and he just wasn't you know, he wasn't who he normally is. He wasn't my adventurous brother Pat that I knew. He was a subdued, tired person. Q Now, do you remember when Patrick returned to the United States? A I remember him coming back, and I believe it was I know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember the exact date he was in Seattle. Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that first time? A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	5	to know that, yes, I was talking to my brother and that he
good describing emotions, but you could tell he'd been through alot. My brother has a very level head, and he just wasn't you know, he wasn't who he normally is. He wasn't my adventurous brother Pat that I knew. He was a subdued, tired person. Q Now, do you remember when Patrick returned to the United States? A I remember him coming back, and I believe it was I know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember the exact date he was in Seattle. Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that first time? A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	6	wasn't on that plane. But he was exhausted and he just I
9 alot. My brother has a very level head, and he just wasn't you know, he wasn't who he normally is. He wasn't my adventurous brother Pat that I knew. He was a subdued, tired person. 13 Q Now, do you remember when Patrick returned to the United States? 15 A I remember him coming back, and I believe it was I know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember the exact date he was in Seattle. 20 Did you have a chance to see him at that time? 21 A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. 22 Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that first time? 24 A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	7	don't know, I don't know how to describe that. I'm not very
10 you know, he wasn't who he normally is. He wasn't my 11 adventurous brother Pat that I knew. He was a subdued, tired 12 person. 13 Q Now, do you remember when Patrick returned to the United 14 States? 15 A I remember him coming back, and I believe it was I 16 know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he 17 came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think 18 it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember 19 the exact date he was in Seattle. 20 Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? 21 A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. 22 Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that 23 first time? 24 A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	8	good describing emotions, but you could tell he'd been through
11adventurous brother Pat that I knew. He was a subdued, tired12person.13Q Now, do you remember when Patrick returned to the United14States?15A I remember him coming back, and I believe it was I16know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he17came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think18it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember19the exact date he was in Seattle.20Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time?21A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes.22Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that23first time?24A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	9	alot. My brother has a very level head, and he just wasn't
12 person. 13 Q Now, do you remember when Patrick returned to the United 14 States? 15 A I remember him coming back, and I believe it was I 16 know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he 17 came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think 18 it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember 19 the exact date he was in Seattle. 20 Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? 21 A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. 22 Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that 23 first time? 24 A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	10	you know, he wasn't who he normally is. He wasn't my
Q Now, do you remember when Patrick returned to the United States? A I remember him coming back, and I believe it was I know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember the exact date he was in Seattle. Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that first time? A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	11	adventurous brother Pat that I knew. He was a subdued, tired
 States? A I remember him coming back, and I believe it was I know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember the exact date he was in Seattle. Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that first time? A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was 	12	person.
 A I remember him coming back, and I believe it was I know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember the exact date he was in Seattle. Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that first time? A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was 	13	Q Now, do you remember when Patrick returned to the United
16 know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he 17 came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think 18 it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember 19 the exact date he was in Seattle. 20 Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? 21 A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. 22 Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that 23 first time? 24 A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	14	States?
 17 came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think 18 it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember 19 the exact date he was in Seattle. 20 Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? 21 A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. 22 Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that 23 first time? 24 A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was 	15	A I remember him coming back, and I believe it was I
18 it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember 19 the exact date he was in Seattle. 20 Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? 21 A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. 22 Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that 23 first time? 24 A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	16	know he got to my parents' place in December, and I believe he
19 the exact date he was in Seattle. 20 Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? 21 A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. 22 Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that 23 first time? 24 A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	17	came back about a week or two before that to Seattle. I think
Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time? A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that first time? A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	18	it was a week. Maybe not. I don't know. I can't remember
A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes. Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that first time? A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	19	the exact date he was in Seattle.
Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that first time? A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	20	Q Did you have a chance to see him at that time?
<pre>23 first time? 24 A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was</pre>	21	A I did when he came down to my parents' house, yes.
A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was	22	Q And what do you recall about when you saw Patrick that
	23	first time?
	24	A Again, he wasn't my vibrant, adventurous brother. He was
25 subdued, quiet. And as a matter of fact, you know, I don't	25	subdued, quiet. And as a matter of fact, you know, I don't

П	
1	typically ask a lot of questions, and I was asking him a lot
2	of questions about the hijacking right afterwards, and he
3	just he downplayed a lot of what he told me. But, in fact,
4	my mom actually told me that I was worse than the reporters
5	were.
6	Q Were there a lot of reporters there?
7	A When I was there, there were not. But, yes, I know there
8	were, from what my parents told me, both before and after he
9	was home.
10	Q Did Patrick like answering your questions?
11	A I don't think he was really ready for some of the
12	questions I asked him, but I was you know, being the
13	sister, he felt like, you know, he was okay answering for me,
14	but, no, I don't think he really I think it bothered him
15	quite a bit actually to answer some of the questions I asked.
16	Q How did it make you feel when you saw your brother
17	Patrick subdued and not really willing to answer your
18	questions?
19	A Well, knowing that he got shot in the head, I don't I
20	couldn't even tell you if he got any brain scan, I'm sure he
21	did. But, you know, you don't ever know the extent of the
22	injury until I guess till time goes by, both
23	psychologically and physically. And I guess it was just that
24	real subdued attitude that just kind of you know, you
11	

I	
1	been through was just it's hard to see your brother like
2	that when you see a vibrant, adventurous person before and see
3	the subdued person sitting before you, wondering if he's ever
4	going to come out of that subduedness.
5	Q And do you recall what your brother did next?
6	A I know he went to Arizona for a little while with one of
7	his friends. He stayed at my parents' place for a little
8	while and then went down. The reporters pressure and the TV
9	people wanted him to speak, I know that was a lot of pressure
10	there. And he just wanted to get away from it all, be by
11	himself. And I know the reporters were at my brother's house,
12	Craig my brother Craig's house, they were at my parent's
13	house, and he just wanted to get away from all that. So he
14	went to Arizona to his friend's house.
15	Q And after Arizona, do you know what he did next?
16	A I think he went to that's when he started his fishing
17	career. He started looking for something to do.
18	Q And he chose fishing, is that what you said?
19	A Yes, he went to Alaska to fish every season. Probably
20	oh, probably until, I'm guessing, 1997. I really don't know
21	when he quit fishing. I can't remember that. But he fished
22	for quite a few years, quite a few seasons.
23	Q Now, are you still in contact with your brother Patrick
24	today?
25	A Yes, I am.

- 1
- Q How often do you speak to Patrick?

A Probably -- of course, we have a family reunion coming up, so I've spoken to him more now than I typically do, just through arrangements and such, but probably once every two or three months.

6 Q And how has your brother's involvement as a victim of the 7 hijacking affected your life?

My brother -- it affected it a lot when he first came 8 А 9 back. I just -- to look at him -- and he was pale, so I 10 remember the color. He just -- he didn't have the color in 11 his face that he typically would. To see him like that --12 when I first heard that he got shot, that impacted me a lot. 13 And I did not go through with my stepdaughter's birthday the 14 next day, the party. I was glued to the TV. I was extremely 15 worried about him. And then seeing him when he got back and his attitude, it was -- it was really, really hard. And that 16 17 lasted probably for, I don't know -- I called him afterwards, after he got back. And then he went fishing at this time, but 18 19 after he got back from Arizona, I called him.

I guess as time went by, his attitude was -- he had to go back and testify in Washington, D.C. and then back to Malta again. And his attitude was that, you know, the terrorist's intent was to strike terror in people, and that he was not going to let that get to him. And once he told me that, that helped me a lot. Because our whole family is kind

I	
1	of a traveling-type family here and there and not intimidated
2	to travel before that, but I was more careful about where I
3	was and who was around me. And I probably still am to this
4	day. But once he said that, he was right. And I guess I
5	changed my attitude right there when you know, he's right,
6	we're not going to let that incident affect my life in such an
7	impact to where I'm not going to live my life.
8	Q But do you still find it hard today?
9	A Not as hard. I do find it hard today, but not as hard as
10	when I first saw him and talked to him and got the news from
11	my mom.
12	Q Ms. Baker, is there anything else that you would like
13	this court to hear from you regarding your experiences
14	relating to your brother Patrick's being on that hijacked
15	plane in November of 1985?
16	A I guess I just have to say that my brother was a very
17	levelheaded, easygoing person, and to the point when he was
18	on that plane, just from what he told me, but, you know, you
19	get to a point where he was still in survival mode, what a
20	level head he has. They offered them food on the plane. Most
21	people wouldn't eat. He didn't feel like eating, but he ate
22	for survival. He was trying to figure out where he was, where
23	he was going under the plane. He showed them his bound hands
24	before he ran out to get help. So he kept his level head in
25	that, through that.

1	But to see him go from that survival moment to a $$
2	basically a subduedness, I don't know, it's just he's just
3	so levelheaded and to see him in this state that he is in, it
4	was really it was hard. It was just and as close as
5	we our family itself, not just with my brother, my family
6	is, that was hard, too, to watch my mom and dad go through
7	that.
8	MS. KALIK: Thank you, Ms. Baker.
9	Judge, do you have anything further?
10	THE COURT: No. Thank you, Ms. Baker.
11	MS. KALIK: Thank you.
12	Okay, Judge, that's the last of our video testimony,
13	but Mr. Heideman has some more.
14	MR. HEIDEMAN: May it please the Court. I note it's
15	3:25 we don't have to go on the record unless you so
16	instruct.
17	I know it's 3:25 so I can do as much or as little as
18	you would like.
19	THE COURT: Let's keep going. We are going to try
20	and quit at 4:30.
21	MR. HEIDEMAN: Yes, that will be fine.
22	May it please the Court, as the Court will recall,
23	yesterday we introduced the affidavit, I believe, as Exhibit
24	35 of Omar Ali Rezaq, the hijacker. And then, as Exhibit 34,
25	we introduced the transcript.

1	May I step away from the podium for one moment?
2	THE COURT: Of course.
3	Thank you, Mr. Cramer.
4	MR. CRAMER: You're welcome, Judge.
5	MR. HEIDEMAN: Exhibit 34, the transcript, is
6	already in evidence as is his affidavit, Exhibit 35.
7	Because of the voluminous nature of Exhibit 34 being
8	the transcript of his criminal trial, we've attempted to
9	synthesize just a few remarks down to assist the Court in its
10	review. And with the Court's permission, I'll reference this
11	summary.
12	It is not exclusive as to the many things in
13	Mr. Rezaq's testimony that are supportive of our case, but
14	it's the highlights, and I believe the words out of his own
15	mouth will further confirm matters that had been said by
16	certain of the experts and will be said by additional experts.
17	THE COURT: Go ahead.
18	MR. HEIDEMAN: May it please the Court, we would
19	reference the Court, in relation to Exhibit 34, to the
20	following specific pages. First, page 2750, lines 4 through 7
21	and 2751, lines 1 through 6, where, and I'm paraphrasing,
22	Mr. Rezaq testifies that, indeed, he was a member of the Abu
23	Nidal Organization, and that it was the Abu Nidal Organization
24	which gave him the specific order to get on the EgyptAir
25	Flight 648 in Malta on November 23 rd in Athens on

1 November 23rd, 1985.

2	Secondly, we would reference the Court to Pages
3	2756, the entire page, and to 2757, lines 1 and 2, where
4	Mr. Rezaq testified, and I'm paraphrasing, that he was in an
5	Abu Nidal training camp in the Baqaa Valley immediately prior
6	to committing the terrorist hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648.
7	Third point, we'd reference the Court to Pages 2763,
8	lines 19 to 25, and 2764, where Mr. Rezaq testifies, and I'm
9	paraphrasing, that Abu Nidal terrorists freely used military
10	roads to travel between Lebanon and Syria in 1985.
11	And now I will quote from Mr. Rezaq, from those
12	pages, quote, When we're in the revolution, all every
13	group, they have transport, military transport. And to go to
14	Syria, you have to take the They give you a paper like
15	this, your name. And this paper, you go with this transport
16	for the group, and you go in the military road. You don't go
17	normal road. You don't go from the Lebanese customs. You
18	don't go from the Syrian customs. There is military group.
19	All the groups, or the Syrian army, they go from one way.
20	Nobody can check, ask you for passport or identify or
21	something. And between Baqaa Valley and Damascus is nearly 25
22	minutes, 30 minutes, end quote.
23	Citing to the same pages, after being asked a
24	question in his criminal trial, the question being, quote, You
25	had military identification to get you through? End quote.

1	Mr. Rezaq testified, and I quote, yes, end quote.
2	The fourth of five items that we wanted to highlight
3	for the Court, page 2769, Lines 7 to 10, and Lines 17 to 18,
4	where Mr. Rezaq testified, and I'm paraphrasing, that
5	immediately prior to perpetrating the hijacking, Rezaq left
6	from Beirut, traveled to Belgrade, and then on to Athens.
7	Mr. Rezaq testified and now I quote and I'm going to insert
8	in bracket because there's brackets to put it in context. The
9	brackets would be Abu Nidal, close brackets, because that
10	gives the context for who's saying it. Gave me a ticket and
11	they gave me a passport, end quote.
12	And of the fifth and last highlighted item, again
13	nonexclusive, so many I could cite to the Court, page 2817,
14	lines 4 to 9, where after being asked where the Abu Nidal
15	Organization received its funding during the time Mr. Rezaq
16	was associated with the Abu Nidal Organization, he testified
17	and referenced that, in his criminal testimony, Syria and

18 I'm paraphrasing, Syria was one of the countries that had 19 relations with the Abu Nidal Organization and that was in the 20 context of a question asked about funding.

Again, the entire exhibit is in the record for the Court. We would be happy if it would be convenient for the Court and the court reporter to provide a typewritten copy of what I just said with these highlights as well as additional highlights, if that would be helpful to the Court, because

1	
1	we've gone through and dissected it completely. And we'd be
2	happy to provide that aid to the Court, if you'd like it.
3	THE COURT: Thank you very much. I'd appreciate it.
4	MR. HEIDEMAN: Would you like us to do so?
5	THE COURT: Yes, please.
6	MR. HEIDEMAN: We will do so.
7	Now, yesterday we did move into evidence Exhibit 35,
8	being his Omar Mohammed Ali Rezaq's affidavit, and a couple
9	of points from that affidavit, being Exhibit 35, were read to
10	you, but the second well, the first and second points
11	weren't, although it's a short affidavit, the Court surely
12	will look at it. I just thought, with your permission, I
13	would highlight that Point 1 was, my name is Omar Mohammed Ali
14	Rezaq. And Point 2, a blank, am serving it was supposed to
15	be I am serving, but, blank, am serving a life sentence at the
16	federal maximum security prison, ADX, Federal Bureau of
17	Prisons in Florence, Colorado, having been convicted of air
18	piracy as a result of my involvement in the EgyptAir hijacking
19	that took place on November 23 rd , 1985.
20	So that admission is in his affidavit filed now as
21	Exhibit 35, separate from his conviction and separate from
0.0	

then on page 2 of his affidavit, Exhibit 35, as the Court already knows, he specifically admits the following to be true, and I quote, On November 23rd, 1985, I and other operatives from the Abu Nidal Organization hijacked EgyptAir

1Flight 648, which was en route from Athens, Greece to Cairo,2Egypt.3And Point B, quote, Prior to the hijacking, I was4trained at an ANO terrorist camp located in the Bagaa Valley,5Lebanon, end quote.6So that relates to Exhibits 34 and 35. I see that7Ms. Kalik has given you a summary of the points I've made8today, but we will provide the Court with additional citations9for the convenience of the Court.10THE COURT: Thank you.11MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much.12Next, and in that context, on our witness list, the13Court may recall, is Mustafa Badra. Mustafa Badra's sworn14notarized affidavit is at Exhibit 36, and we have the original15of his affidavit marked as Exhibit 36 that carries all of the16proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign17country, that we will tender to the court reporter, but if the18Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted19into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be10happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a13safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs.12THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that.13Thank you.24MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 3625into evidence.	I	
And3And Point B, quote, Prior to the hijacking, I was4trained at an ANO terrorist camp located in the Baqaa Valley,5Lebanon, end quote.6So that relates to Exhibits 34 and 35. I see that7Ms. Kalik has given you a summary of the points I've made8today, but we will provide the Court with additional citations9for the convenience of the Court.10THE COURT: Thank you.11MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much.12Next, and in that context, on our witness list, the13Court may recall, is Mustafa Badra. Mustafa Badra's sworn14notarized affidavit is at Exhibit 36, and we have the original15of his affidavit marked as Exhibit 36 that carries all of the16proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign17country, that we will tender to the court reporter, but if the18Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted19into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be10happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a12THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that.13Thank you.24MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	1	Flight 648, which was en route from Athens, Greece to Cairo,
4 trained at an ANO terrorist camp located in the Baqaa Valley, 5 Lebanon, end quote. 6 So that relates to Exhibits 34 and 35. I see that 7 Ms. Kalik has given you a summary of the points I've made 8 today, but we will provide the Court with additional citations 9 for the convenience of the Court. 10 THE COURT: Thank you. 11 MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much. 12 Next, and in that context, on our witness list, the 13 Court may recall, is Mustafa Badra. Mustafa Badra's sworn 14 notarized affidavit is at Exhibit 36, and we have the original 15 of his affidavit marked as Exhibit 36 that carries all of the 18 proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign 17 country, that we will tender to the court reporter, but if the 18 Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted 19 into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be 14 happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a 15 safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs. 22 THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. 23 Thank you. 24 MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	2	Egypt.
5Lebanon, end quote.6So that relates to Exhibits 34 and 35. I see that7Ms. Kalik has given you a summary of the points I've made8today, but we will provide the Court with additional citations9for the convenience of the Court.10THE COURT: Thank you.11MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much.12Next, and in that context, on our witness list, the13Court may recall, is Mustafa Badra. Mustafa Badra's sworn14notarized affidavit is at Exhibit 36, and we have the original15of his affidavit marked as Exhibit 36 that carries all of the16proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign17court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted19into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be10happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a21Safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs.22THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that.23MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	3	And Point B, quote, Prior to the hijacking, I was
6So that relates to Exhibits 34 and 35. I see that7Ms. Kalik has given you a summary of the points I've made8today, but we will provide the Court with additional citations9for the convenience of the Court.10THE COURT: Thank you.11MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much.12Next, and in that context, on our witness list, the13Court may recall, is Mustafa Badra. Mustafa Badra's sworn14notarized affidavit is at Exhibit 36, and we have the original15of his affidavit marked as Exhibit 36 that carries all of the16proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign17court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted19into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be10happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a21Safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs.22THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that.23MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	4	trained at an ANO terrorist camp located in the Baqaa Valley,
 Ms. Kalik has given you a summary of the points I've made today, but we will provide the Court with additional citations for the convenience of the Court. THE COURT: Thank you. MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much. Court may recall, is Mustafa Badra. Mustafa Badra's sworn notarized affidavit is at Exhibit 36, and we have the original of his affidavit marked as Exhibit 36 that carries all of the proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign country, that we will tender to the court reporter, but if the Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs. THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. Thank you. MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36 	5	Lebanon, end quote.
 today, but we will provide the Court with additional citations for the convenience of the Court. THE COURT: Thank you. MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much. Next, and in that context, on our witness list, the Court may recall, is Mustafa Badra. Mustafa Badra's sworn notarized affidavit is at Exhibit 36, and we have the original of his affidavit marked as Exhibit 36 that carries all of the proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign country, that we will tender to the court reporter, but if the Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs. THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. Thank you. MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36 	6	So that relates to Exhibits 34 and 35. I see that
 for the convenience of the Court. THE COURT: Thank you. MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much. Next, and in that context, on our witness list, the Court may recall, is Mustafa Badra. Mustafa Badra's sworn notarized affidavit is at Exhibit 36, and we have the original of his affidavit marked as Exhibit 36 that carries all of the proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign country, that we will tender to the court reporter, but if the Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs. THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. Thank you. MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36 	7	Ms. Kalik has given you a summary of the points I've made
 10 THE COURT: Thank you. 11 MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much. 12 Next, and in that context, on our witness list, the 13 Court may recall, is Mustafa Badra. Mustafa Badra's sworn 14 notarized affidavit is at Exhibit 36, and we have the original 15 of his affidavit marked as Exhibit 36 that carries all of the 16 proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign 17 country, that we will tender to the court reporter, but if the 18 Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted 19 into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be 20 happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a 21 safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs. 22 THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. 23 MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36 	8	today, but we will provide the Court with additional citations
 MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much. Next, and in that context, on our witness list, the Court may recall, is Mustafa Badra. Mustafa Badra's sworn notarized affidavit is at Exhibit 36, and we have the original of his affidavit marked as Exhibit 36 that carries all of the proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign country, that we will tender to the court reporter, but if the Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs. THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. Thank you. MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36 	9	for the convenience of the Court.
12Next, and in that context, on our witness list, the13Court may recall, is Mustafa Badra. Mustafa Badra's sworn14notarized affidavit is at Exhibit 36, and we have the original15of his affidavit marked as Exhibit 36 that carries all of the16proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign17country, that we will tender to the court reporter, but if the18Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted19into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be20happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a21safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs.22THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that.23MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	10	THE COURT: Thank you.
13 Court may recall, is Mustafa Badra. Mustafa Badra's sworn 14 notarized affidavit is at Exhibit 36, and we have the original 15 of his affidavit marked as Exhibit 36 that carries all of the 16 proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign 17 country, that we will tender to the court reporter, but if the 18 Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted 19 into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be 14 happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a 15 safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs. 26 THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. 27 MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	11	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much.
notarized affidavit is at Exhibit 36, and we have the original of his affidavit marked as Exhibit 36 that carries all of the proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign country, that we will tender to the court reporter, but if the Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs. THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. Thank you. MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	12	Next, and in that context, on our witness list, the
of his affidavit marked as Exhibit 36 that carries all of the proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign country, that we will tender to the court reporter, but if the Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs. THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. Thank you. MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	13	Court may recall, is Mustafa Badra. Mustafa Badra's sworn
16 proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign 17 country, that we will tender to the court reporter, but if the 18 Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted 19 into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be 10 happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a 11 safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs. 12 THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. 13 Thank you. 14 MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	14	notarized affidavit is at Exhibit 36, and we have the original
17 country, that we will tender to the court reporter, but if the 18 Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted 19 into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be 10 happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a 21 safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs. 22 THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. 23 Thank you. 24 MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	15	of his affidavit marked as Exhibit 36 that carries all of the
18 Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted 19 into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be 10 happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a 21 safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs. 22 THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. 23 Thank you. 24 MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	16	proper seals, because it was notarized and sealed in a foreign
19 into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be 20 happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a 21 safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs. 22 THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. 23 Thank you. 24 MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	17	country, that we will tender to the court reporter, but if the
20 happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a 21 safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs. 22 THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. 23 Thank you. 24 MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	18	Court and the court reporter would prefer, after it's admitted
<pre>21 safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs. 22 THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. 23 Thank you. 24 MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36</pre>	19	into evidence with the proper order of the Court, we would be
THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that. Thank you. MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	20	happy to substitute a true and accurate copy and retain in a
23 Thank you. 24 MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	21	safety deposit box Exhibit 36 as the Court directs.
24 MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36	22	THE COURT: That's fine. Why don't you do that.
	23	Thank you.
25 into evidence.	24	MR. HEIDEMAN: Then at this time we move Exhibit 36
	25	into evidence.

I	
1	THE COURT: All right. 36 is admitted.
2	(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 36 ADMITTED.)
3	MR. HEIDEMAN: And we'll request to the Court
4	permission to substitute it with a true and accurate copy and
5	retain the original.
6	THE COURT: Permission granted.
7	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much.
8	To highlight for the Court the importance of Exhibit
9	36, if I may, I will do it quickly. It's only four pages and
10	I'm not going to read it verbatim. I have highlighted it so
11	that I can help, with the Court's permission, focus on certain
12	issues.
13	This is an affidavit of Mongi Ben Abdalla Saadaoui,
14	which and that's all spelled in this exhibit, Madam Court
15	Reporter.
16	In Item 1, Mr. Badra says, My name is Mustafa Badra,
17	and then he goes on. I will tell the Court this affidavit was
18	done with a proper translator and Mr. Badra says in his
19	affidavit he can speak, read and understand German. There was
20	a certified German translator there who did the translation
21	verbally, and then did the translation of the document in
22	writing, which then subsequently was notarized by him.
23	Point 2, Mr. Badra indicates he was then
24	presently incarcerated when the affidavit was, I believe,
25	executed, subscribed and sworn to on the 12 th day of

1	December 2006. He indicates he's presently incarcerated, and
2	I'm a paraphrasing it, at Stein Prison in Austria having been
3	convicted in the Austrian criminal courts almost 21 years ago
4	as a result of his participation in the attack upon the El Al
5	Israel Airlines terminal at the Vienna International Airport,
6	Schwechat, that's the name of the airport, which occurred on
7	December 27, 1985.
8	From Point 3, the pertinent part indicates that
9	and I'm paraphrasing, he met with me and Mr. Nudelman,
10	Mr. Jenkins, Mrs. Heideman, and assistant Anne Goode and the
11	translator at the Stein Prison and, quote, discussed with them
12	his involvement in the Vienna Schwechat Airport attack as well
13	as, quote, events leading up to the attack itself, unquote.
14	During the course of the interview, he stated, among
15	other things, the following, quote, all of which is true,
16	unquote.
17	And then in paragraph 4, the operative section is,
18	When I was 13 years old and I'm quoting, When I was 13
19	years old, I went to Syria for three months for basic military
20	weapons training. This is where I first saw Yassir Arafat in
21	Syria at a camp in the village of Azra, A-z-r-a, in Syria.
22	Page 2, Item 5. In 1980, he moved I'm
23	paraphrasing to Lebanon and joined Fatah, quote, one of
24 25	several organizations of the Palestine Liberation
25	Organization, unquote.

1	
1	In Item 6, he explains that Fatah consisted of
2	separate movements.
3	Item 7, quote, There was also an organization led by
4	Ahmad Jabril, and another led by, quote, Abu Nidal.
5	Continuing the quote, Each of these organizations had
6	different attitudes, opinions and ideologies, end quote.
7	In paragraph 8, quote, In early 1985, I joined the
8	Abu Nidal Organization and worked for Abu Nidal at the time of
9	the Vienna-Schwechat, S-c-h-w-e-c-h-a-t, Airport attack in
10	December 1985.
11	He continues in another line, he also, quote, worked
12	for the secret service and the military, unquote. He
13	continues in another line, he was paid in Syrian end quote.
14	Syrian lira in cash on a monthly basis, end quote.
15	He continues in another line, quote, When I was with
16	the secret service of the ANO, I worked in Syria for two
17	months in March and April 1985 at the refuge camp Al Yarmuk,
18	that's Y-a-r-m-u-k, end quote.
19	Then, I'm paraphrasing, he requested to be
20	reassigned to a military group which was done from May '85
21	until December '85, during which time he says, quote, I was
22	selected to be the Abu Nidal to be in the Abu Nidal group
23	that carried out operations and planned attacks, end quote.
24	Paragraph 9 on page 2, I quote, The Abu Nidal
25	Organization had between 1,000 and 2,000 men working for it

and was supported by Libya, Syria, and Lebanon. Quote, I was 1 based at the organization's operations in Bagaa, he spells it 2 3 B-e-k-a-a, or the translator did, in Lebanon and also in 4 Syria. 5 Continuing the quote, The border between Lebanon and Syria was open, and I went back and forth between Syria and 6 7 Lebanon. 8 Item 10, In part, quote, The ANO was run like a real 9 company with different departments, including secret service, 10 military, archives, foreign relations, and others, end quote. 11 Later he quotes, We had a city within a city, end quote. 12 And the last few items are on pages 3 and 4. Item 13 11, quote, In October 1985, I was part of an ANO group that received special training for operations to be conducted in 14 15 various places, end quote. He continues in another part, The overall purpose of the operations was to create a war between 16 17 Israel and the Arab countries. That was the goal, end quote.

He did mention, and I skipped over it by mistake, quote, I was not involved in the other operations, only in the attack at the Vienna Schwechat Airport, end quote.

Later, in paragraph 11, he indicates, quote, Libya provided money and weapons to the ANO and others. The money was sent to banks in Syria and elsewhere. The weapons were sent to Syria, which took part of the delivery, and the rest was given to Abu Nidal, end quote.

Item 12, quote, Our training lasted two or three
 months, end quote. He indicates various people in the group
 were trained. Then they left having been sent to different
 places.
 Later he says, quote, I have identified the faces of

6 four people from our group with whom we trained and who are 7 involved in the Rome Fiumicino, F-i-u-m-i-c-i-n-o, Airport 8 attack which occurred on the same day as the Vienna attack, 9 end quote.

10 Item 13, In December 1985, he says he was, quote, 11 sent to Damascus where he, quote, stayed for two or three 12 weeks with three companions from his group in an apartment 13 awaiting papers and instructions, end quote. He also states 14 he received, quote, \$2,000, in U.S. dollars, as well as travel 15 instructions from the ANO member who I had met in Syria. Ι bought a ticket and traveled with one of my accomplices from 16 17 Damascus to Switzerland and then by train to Vienna arriving three days before the attack. 18

And lastly on page 4, as to this Exhibit 36, quote, Item 15, Our team had breakfast at the Hilton in Vienna with a person we had met before at the Abu Nidal Organization in Lebanon and Syria, and I returned to him 5- or \$600 of unused money and gave him my passport.

Lastly, he states, in paragraph 16, Our plan was to throw grenades, quote, to cause panic, quote, to kidnap,

1 quote, to demand an airplane, quote.

2	He then continues, quote, This plan was developed
3	two months before the attack, quote. And at the end he says,
4	quote, We were doing our job. This was the purpose of Abu
5	Nidal, dot, dot, end quote.
6	Exhibit 36 is in evidence, Your Honor. We thank you
7	very much. I hope that's helpful to the Court.
8	THE COURT: It is, thank you.
9	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you. We'll now call, with the
10	Court's permission, by De Bene Esse deposition, Khaled
11	Ibrahim, whose deposition is found at Exhibit 37 for the Baker
12	and Pflug cases and at Exhibit 38 for the Certain Underwriters
13	cases.
14	Let me share with the Court that they are identical
15	transcripts but with separate captions because the cases were
16	being handled separately at the time, although they have now
17	been consolidated for trial.
18	So, at this time, we would call Khaled Ibrahim by De
19	Bene Esse deposition properly noticed, as I'll indicate. His
20	lawyer was present, as I'll indicate in the transcript, and we
21	would move Exhibits 37 and 38 into evidence.
22	THE COURT: They'll be admitted.
23	(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBITS 37 AND 38 ADMITTED.)
24	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you. If I may, Your Honor, I
25	believe I can move the Court through because there's a lot the

Court doesn't need to, at least today, take it's time on, but 1 with the Court's permission, I can highlight some specific 2 3 lines and pages. That's fine. 4 THE COURT: 5 MR. HEIDEMAN: On page -- I'm going from the page 6 numbers that are at the bottom where it says the word "page." 7 So on page 4, line 18 and 19, he confirms that his name is 8 Khaled Ibrahim Mamhood, M-a-h -- which he spelled M-a-h-o-o-d, 9 but then it was corrected to M-a-m-h-o-o-d. 10 On page 5, line 12, he indicates, and I'm 11 paraphrasing, that he lives in different places at the jail 12 and I proffer to the Court that we had previously, in a 13 previous year, taken -- interviewed him for multiple days, secured an affidavit, which is an exhibit to his deposition, 14 15 and that was done inside the prison and that will be referenced in the deposition. 16 17 Subsequently, however, when we met with him, I'm proffering to the Court, it was at his lawyer's office in 18 19 Rome, and he further said at line 13, he lives in a house 20 where detained people live and they're about to be freed live. 21 And also his place of work. 22 The prison, on page 5, line 16, is Rebibbia, 23 R-e-b-i-b-b-i-a prison. His lawyer listed on page 5, line 6 24 is Mr. Mario Lana, L-a-n-a, in Rome. And that's where we met,

25 Your Honor. And he's asked the question at line 12, did

1	anyone force him to come here or promise Strike that.
2	He's asked on line 10 if he was there of his own
3	free will, and on line 13, did anyone promise him anything,
4	and the answers were, nobody forced me to come here; yes, he's
5	of his own free will; and no one promised him anything.
6	Relating to his sworn affidavit on page 6, he's
7	asked the question at line 21: Did you provide to us a sworn
8	affidavit of your testimony when we met in 2006? And the
9	answer is yes. And prior to that on line 19, he was asked:
10	Did you tell the truth? And he gave on line 20 the answer,
11	yes.
12	I'll move forward. On page 7, there becomes an
13	attachment of the notice of De Bene Esse deposition, which his
14	lawyer, at line 22, confirms he received and that then became
15	an attachment of Exhibit 1 to the deposition on line 12, page
16	7.
17	Line page 8, we confirm that he had it in both
18	Italian and English, and as his affidavit attached is in
19	Italian and English.
20	We asked him on line 18, page 8, if it was his
21	signature, and the answer was yes. And did he sign it before
22	the assistant director of the prison, and the answer was yes.
23	Page 9, line 1, Was the affidavit true at the time
24	he signed it. Answer, line 3, Yes. Does it remain true as
25	you sit here today? Answer on line 6, yes. And is there a

1	stamp for the official translation? Answer on line 10, yes.
2	And was that stamp from the tribunal in Rome
3	registered as his statement and affidavit? And the answer
4	from the interpreter is yes.
5	Page 10, we reconfirm that the affidavit had his
6	signature, and the answer is yes, on line 10.
7	We asked him on page 11, line 15, where he was born
8	and he answered, line 18, in Quineitra in Syria. Quineitra
9	was spelled there Q-u-i-n-e-i-t-r-a. And he was asked if that
10	was the border area between Lebanon and Syria, and the answer
11	was yes.
12	He did comment that there was official documents
13	that say he was born in Al Hasbani, H-a-s-b-a-n-i, in Lebanon,
14	but he confirmed on line page 12, line 4, that his birth
15	date is December 15, 1967.
16	He then states on page 13, line 11, quote he
17	answers yes to the question, quote, on Lines 11, At the age of
18	12 or 13, were you selected into the Fatah Organization and
19	you received weapons training, and he answered, yes. And then
20	he was asked, And you were based both in Lebanon and, quote,
21	in Syria, is that correct? And he indicated, with a long
22	answer, yes.
23	He's asked at line 25 how old was he when he joined
24	the Abu Nidal Organization, also known as the Revolutionary
25	Council. The answer on page 13, line 2 at the bottom is,

Around 1982, I was 15 or 16. 1 2 Line 4, on page 13, After you -- quote, After you 3 joined the Abu Nidal Organization, were you trained by the Abu Nidal Organization? Answer, on line 6, yes. Line 8, and --4 5 quote, And the training you received as a member of Abu Nidal, 6 this was in the Syrian-controlled Bagaa Valley; is this 7 correct? Answer on line 11, yes, it's in an area in Lebanon but it's controlled by Syria, end quote. 8 9 He's asked at line 20, The Syrian army protected the 10 area of the camps; is that correct? And he answers at line 11 23, quote, They were the army -- the official army in the 12 area, the controlling army in the area. So if they didn't 13 want someone to be there, they could get rid of this person, 14 end quote. 15 Line -- page 14, line 2, question, So the Syrian army that was based there did not interfere with the 16 17 activities of Abu Nidal training? Answer, No, they didn't. 18 Line 8, The Abu Nidal Organization provided food, 19 weapons, money, and a monthly salary; is that correct? And he 20 answers yes. On page 15, line 17, before you joined Abu Nidal, is 21 22 it correct your salary was paid by the PLO? Answer, Yes. 23 24 Line 23, After you joined the Abu Nidal 25 Organization, quote, your monthly pay came from them?

1 Answer, Yes, of course, because they were two 2 different organizations. 3 Forward to page 16, talking about when Arafat left Lebanon to go to Tunisia, and the context is 1982 or 1983. 4 5 Question, line 21, When Arafat left, you did not go with Arafat to Tunisia? Answer, no, no, he left us, he left us 6 7 there. 8 Page 16, line 6, after Arafat left, quote, Do I 9 understand correctly the Abu Nidal Organization became the 10 main Palestinian organization that remained in Syria and 11 Lebanon? 12 Answer, yes. 13 Page 16, line 11, Is it true, quote, the Abu Nidal 14 Organization had military bases in the Baqaa Valley located 15 adjacent to the Syrian border and the Lebanon border? Answer, line 14, Yes, they were in the Baqaa Valley. 16 17 Line 15, Question, And at the time, quote, the 18 Syrian army and Syrian secret service controlled the Baqaa 19 Valley. 20 Answer, line 18, continuing on to page 17, line 18 21 is yes. 22 Line 19, quote, The Abu Nidal Organization and the 23 secret -- and the Syrian secret service had a good 24 relationship, a working relationship with also the Syrian army, which didn't interfere with Abu Nidal; is that correct? 25

1	Line 23, yes.	
2	Page 17, then the numbering starts over, and it's	
3	line 1, quote, question, And Syria also provided other support	
4	and help for the Abu Nidal Organization, including you and the	
5	other people training there?	
6	Answer, There were political they had some	
7	political agreements, on Lines 4 and 5.	
8	Line 7, quote, What type of political agreements	
9	existed between Abu Nidal, Syrian intelligence and secret	
10	service and army?	
11	Answer at line 10, Of course, I don't know the terms	
12	of the agreement, but, quote, in order to stay there in the	
13	Baqaa Valley, there must have been some kind of an agreement,	
14	end quote.	
15	Line 14, quote, In Syria, Abu Nidal maintained	
16	apartments which were known as houses and were used by Abu	
17	Nidal Organization for training and meetings and offices and	
18	leisure.	
19	Answer, Yes, they used them as offices for like	
20	civil purposes, not military.	
21	Page 18, the offices of Abu Nidal line 21, The	
22	officers of Abu Nidal were in Syria; is this correct?	
23	Answer, Yes.	
24	Quote, line 24, And Syria knew about the existence	
25	of these Abu Nidal houses and you actually visited those	

I		
1	houses in Syria?	
2	Answer, on line the numbering starts over again,	
3	on line 2, Yes.	
4	Question, line 3, The houses were run by a foreign	
5	operations committee of Abu Nidal?	
6	Line 5, answer, Yes.	
7	This actually was the, quote, Abu Nidal committee	
8	called the Committee for Foreign Operations.	
9	Answer on line 9, yes.	
10	Line 11. This was the official committee of the Abu	
11	Nidal Organization located in Syria. Answer, in part, line	
12	14, I know they had these offices there, so we weren't afraid	
13	of being found there because we thought we were safe there.	
14	Line 18, So the officers of the Abu Nidal	
15	Organization were in Syria?	
16	Answer, Yes.	
17	Line 21, And did you actually go to those offices	
18	and the safe houses of Abu Nidal inside Syria?	
19	Answer, Yes, I was in two of those houses.	
20	Line 24, Question, What city were they in?	
21	Answer, Damascus.	
22	Continuing onto the next page, the numbers again	
23	start over.	
24	Question, line 3, Did they ask you to come to the	
25	ANO houses in Damascus Strike that.	

1 Why did they ask you to come to the ANO houses in 2 Damascus, Syria? 3 Answer, line 5, If we had to travel, quote, We couldn't travel straight from Beirut. Quote, We had to go to 4 5 Damascus to get a visa, to get papers. 6 Line 17, And it's through the use of those Abu Nidal 7 houses and offices in Damascus that you would obtain travel 8 papers to go outside of Syria? 9 Line 20, Answer, yes. 10 Page 20, the -- line 5, Do you recall traveling from 11 Damascus, Syria for Abu Nidal Organization, Foreign 12 Operations, and going to different countries? 13 Answer, Yes. Question, line 9, Were you given assignments for 14 15 various foreign operations abroad? 16 Answer, Yes. 17 Line 13, different -- what different countries do you remember going to from Damascus? 18 19 Answer, Cyprus, France, Romania, Yugoslavia, 20 Pakistan. 21 Question, line 16, And also Italy? 22 Because that, Your Honor, is the Rome airport 23 attack. 24 And answer, Yes. 25 Question, line 18, Prior to going to these different

I		
1	countries, did you receive special training in Syria as a	
2	member of the Abu Nidal Organization?	
3	Answer, All the training took place in Lebanon, and	
4	he's previously said in Syrian-controlled Baqaa Valley.	
5	Line 22, quote, The offices and the safe houses for	
6	transportation took place in Syria?	
7	Answer, line 24, Yeah, those were the bases from	
8	where we departed to go to those countries.	
9	Page 21, line 4, Operations for departing to go to	
10	commit foreign operations abroad was all done through Syria?	
11	Answer, Yes.	
12	Line 8, How many committees did the Abu Nidal	
13	Organization having and I'll skip that. He says there are	
14	four or five and he names them, one of which is the Committee	
15	for Foreign Operations.	
16	And at line 24, he's asked the specific committee	
17	you were placed into was the Committee for Foreign Operations,	
18	and his answer on to the next page, line 2, is yes.	
19	Page 22, he talks, and I'll paraphrase, about the	
20	Central Committee having its operations in the foreign and	
21	for foreign operations in Damascus, Syria.	
22	Line 23, The committee for foreign operations had	
23	offices and a base of operations in Damascus, Syria?	
24	Answer, line 1 onto the next page, Yes.	
25	Question, line 3, Whenever you were sent out from	

1	the ANO offices and you went out from Damascus, did you also
2	return to Damascus?
3	Answer, Yes.
4	Question, on the next page, 23, line 14, What
5	different type of operations were there that you were involved
6	in in Syria and then went out and came back?
7	Answer, They could send you Sometimes, quote,
8	they could send you to check the weapons, where they were
9	hidden, dot, dot, to maybe clean them up or keep them
10	ready, dot, dot, dot. Sometimes we are sent to check people
11	who were abroad, dot, dot, dot. So these operations were not
12	always of a military nature.
13	And then we got specific, In 1985, did you receive
14	special training for different assignments? On page 1 on
15	line 1, page 23, Answer, Yes.
16	And were some of those special assignments with
17	relating to the Rome Fiumicino Airport attack of December 27,
18	' 85?
19	Answer, Yes.
20	Question, page 23, line 8, And did people train with
21	you and your group in 1985 for the Vienna airport attack of
22	the same day?
23	Answer on page 24, line 11, Yes.
24	Then he's asked about other attacks, and I'll come
25	back and I'll move on through those.

1	And then on page 24, at the bottom where it
2	starts the numbering starts over, Line, it says the
3	question is, In fact, the EgyptAir Flight 648 hijacking of a
4	flight from Athens to Cairo took place one month before the
5	Rome and Vienna airport attacks; isn't that correct?
6	Answer, Yes.
7	Quote, line 8, And the people who committed that
8	attack also were trained in the ANO camps, the Abu Nidal
9	camps, in the Syria controlled Baqaa Valley; is that correct?
10	Answer, Yes.
11	Page 25, at the top, line 16, the Abu Nidal
12	Question, The Abu Nidal Organization took responsibility for
13	these various attacks as Abu Nidal wanted people to know when
14	these attacks were done by the Abu Nidal Organization; isn't
15	that correct?
16	Answer, Yes. When they make an attack, they want
17	people to know that it's them. So, you know, you can even
18	read it in the papers and see it on TV that they take
19	responsibility for these attacks, and they took responsibility
20	for all these attacks that you mentioned.
21	Just a few more, Your Honor.
22	Page 26, line 23, Question, The Rome and Vienna
23	attacks took place one month after the EgyptAir hijacking,
24	also done by the Abu Nidal Organization?
25	Answer, line 1, because the numbering starts over,

1	Yes.
2	

2	I believe there's only one other matter, one other	
3	page that I think might be helpful to the Court. It's page	
4	41. The context is his involvement in terrorism, and in	
5	pertinent part, he says on line 6 at the top of page 41, So	
6	when I joined the Abu Nidal Organization, we were like	
7	brainwashed. They always found like moral justification for	
8	terrorism. I know it's difficult to understand. So their	
9	moral justification was, you know, some types of conditions,	
10	some types of pain, you know, that people feel. And they did	
11	take advantage of it, whether or not it's justified. They	
12	take advantage of this in order to give their moral	
13	justification for what they do. That's the main point, you	
14	know, when you find the moral justification for something that	
15	you do, end quote, on page 41.	
16	And thank you for letting me put into the record	
17	Exhibit 37, this deposition, and sharing these parts with you	
18	which I hope are helpful to the Court.	
19	THE COURT: They were, thank you.	
20	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much.	
21	With the Court's permission, I'll proceed, unless	
22	the court reporter wants a quick break or the Court wants to	
23	break, to the testimony of Dr. David Long.	
24	THE COURT: How do you feel?	
25	COURT REPORTER: I'm fine.	

I	
1	THE COURT: Let's go to 4:30.
2	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much.
3	We'll mark for identification and submit to the
4	Court exhibit Plaintiff's Exhibit 51, which is the
5	curriculum vitae of Dr. Long. And while I'm and I asked
6	him about it, but let me let me share quickly at 51 with
7	the Court, because it's referenced in his notarized statement,
8	which we will file as Exhibit 52. As to Exhibit 51, his
9	curriculum vitae, we would move that into evidence, Your
10	Honor.
11	THE COURT: Be admitted.
12	(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 51 ADMITTED.)
13	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you. As to Exhibit 52, which
14	is the notarized statement with attachments of Dr. David Long,
15	we would move that into evidence.
16	THE COURT: That will be admitted as well.
17	(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 52 ADMITTED.)
18	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much.
19	Turning now to Exhibit 52, there are portions that I
20	believe would be helpful for the Court. In terms of
21	background, and I'm paraphrasing, Dr. Long indicates that,
22	from 1962 to 1993, he was a member of the U.S. Foreign Service
23	specializing in the Middle East. He also indicates he taught
24	at a number of American universities or on academic assignment
25	from the Department of State. He indicates that he's written,
-	

1	edited, or co-edited over a dozen books and published numerous
2	articles on the public policy issues of the Middle East, dot,
3	dot, dot, and on international terrorism.
4	He specifically says that, from 1984 to 1987, which
5	is the time period we're dealing with, he served under
6	Ambassador Robert Oakley as his Deputy Director for Regional
7	Policies in the Office of Counterterrorism at the Department
8	of State. At that time, quote, the State Department was
9	designated the lead agency for countering international
10	terrorism and coordinating U.S. international counterterrorism
11	policy.
12	He continues, quote, Because of my background, I was
13	particularly, though not solely, involved in the Middle East
14	and South Asian terrorism. He continues, quote, During those
15	years I followed closely the operations of the Abu Nidal

16 Organization and the issues of foreign sovereign, that is 17 state sponsorship of terrorism and support of terrorism and 18 terrorist organizations.

Based on this experience, he says he provides this report and the opinions contained therein are based upon his unique experience, expertise, and qualifications.

And before I express his opinions, we would ask the Court to qualify and accept as an expert witness Dr. David Long, formerly of the U.S. Department of State.

THE COURT: I will.

25

1 MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much. 2 At the bottom of page 1, in pertinent part, Dr. Long 3 indicates, and I quote, On November 23, 1985, the Abu Nidal Organization carried out the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648. 4 5 He continues, and I quote, On December 27, 1985, the Abu Nidal Organization carried out simultaneous terrorist attacks at the 6 7 international airports at Rome, Italy and Vienna Austria. 8 He then continues, quote, Following the attacks, the 9 United States acquired evidence confirming that both attacks 10 were carried out by the Abu Nidal Organization with the, and 11 quote, material assistance of the Syrian and Libyan 12 governments, unquote. 13 He continues, quote, The evidence established, A, 14 that the Abu Nidal Organization, which at the time was 15 headquartered in Damascus, Syria, received major logistical and intelligence support from the Syrian government for all 16 17 its operations, including the EgyptAir hijacking and Rome and 18 Vienna airport attacks, end quote, dot, dot, dot -- or dot, 19 dot, dot, end quote. 20 On page 2, in the section on the Abu Nidal 21 Organization, Dr. Long, who has written a major book on terrorism -- what's the title of the book, please? 22 23 Dr. Long states, in pertinent part, the Abu Nidal 24 Organization, quote, was led by Sabri al-Banna whose "nom de

25

guerre" was Abu Nidal, unquote.

I	
1	In the second paragraph on page 2, he indicates that
2	one of the reasons that the Abu Nidal Organization, quote, was
3	so effective, thank you, was the high level of internal
4	security Abu Nidal achieved within his organization. Then he
5	talks about the security. But at the end of the paragraph, he
6	says, quote, the cover and protection, he, referring to Abu
7	Nidal and the Abu Nidal Organization, quote, received from the
8	Syrian and Libyan governments materially aided Abu Nidal and
9	his organization in its secretive methods, end quote.
10	Next paragraph, one sentence, he says, quote, The
11	Abu Nidal Organization became one of the most sophisticated
12	terrorist groups of its day with a global network of
13	operations, end quote.
14	Next paragraph, and I quote, A major strength of the
15	Abu Nidal Organization's ability to gain and maintain
16	substantial financial and material support I left off a
17	word. Let me start over.
18	Quote, A major strength of the Abu Nidal
19	Organization was Abu Nidal's ability to gain and maintain
20	substantial financial and material support from host regimes.
21	Continuing the quote, In order for any terrorism
22	organization to survive, it must have significant support from
23	public constituencies who would never join a terrorist
24	organization but would provide financial aid and safe haven
25	and/or the support of sympathetic regimes.

Quote, What set the Abu Nidal Organization apart
 from other Middle East terrorist organizations was Abu Nidal's
 ability to acquire substantial support through the patronage
 of radical Arab states such as Syria, dot, dot, dot.

Page 3, at the top, he talks about Abu Nidal leaving
Iraq and then he says, quote, Abu Nidal moved his headquarters
to Syria under the patronage of President Hafiz al-Assad.

8 Next paragraph, quote, In 1985, Abu Nidal acquired 9 additional patronage from Libya but maintained his base of 10 operations in Damascus and the Syrian-controlled Baqaa Valley 11 in Lebanon. By that summer, the ANO had begun a series of 12 terrorist attacks against moderate Arab states, including but 13 not limited to Egypt. Quote, These terrorist attacks included 14 the EgyptAir hijacking and the Rome and Vienna airport attack.

He continues to another part, quote, dot, dot, dot, they were planned, supported and organized from ANO headquarters in Damascus, Syria. I am continuing the quote, Moreover, the actual terrorists who carried out the attacks were trained in the Syrian-controlled Baqaa Valley in Lebanon with full access into and protection and support in as well as freedom of exit from Syria, end quote.

The bottom of page 3, quote, When the ANO arrived in Syria in 1983, this new host state emerged as a principal source of financial and material support for Abu Nidal's terrorist organizations, unquote.

1 It was not a major departure for the Syrian regime to support terrorist groups. As of 1979, quote, Syria had 2 3 already been among the first countries listed on the newly created U.S. State Department's state-sponsored terrorism 4 5 list. 6 Next paragraph, quote, In addition to arranging for 7 Abu Nidal to acquire a headquarters facility in Damascus and 8 providing financial and material support to ANO, Syria also 9 provided the ANO with intelligence support, logistics --10 logistic support, safe haven and training support. 11 And he continues, quote, The ANO maintained close 12 contact with the Syrian Air Force intelligence and military, 13 paren, army intelligence. 14 Quote, Syrian logistic support, in addition to 15 procurement, included providing travel documents to ANO operatives and allowing them to transit freely through 16 17 Damascus International Airport when departing on and returning from missions. 18 19 Quote, Syria provided safe haven to the Abu Nidal 20 Organization and Syrian training and support enabled the Abu 21 Nidal Organization to establish training facilities in 22 Lebanon's Baqaa Valley, which was then controlled by Syrian 23 armed forces. 24 Quote, Syria augmented the ANO's significant 25 capabilities and intelligence techniques and the use of arms

1 and explosives taught to new recruits.

He then references the State Department special report entitled "Syrian Support for International Terrorism, 1983 to 1986," which is an attachment to his Exhibit 52 here, however that's already been moved into evidence as Exhibit 41, and is in evidence.

He further indicates in the last paragraph, The U.S.
Government was so concerned with the topic of the Abu Nidal
Organization, that in February 1989, the U.S. Department of
State issued a fact sheet on the Abu Nidal Organization, which
is already in evidence as Exhibit 46.

12 However, he continues to reference something 13 additional not yet in evidence in which I'll move in at this 14 time. He says this fact sheet, quote, reinforced a 15 December 28, 1985 Central Intelligence Agency National Daily, 16 which he attaches to his report and which we will mark and 17 move in in a moment, that the Abu Nidal -- and I quote, The 18 Abu Nidal Organization was responsible for the EgyptAir 19 hijacking and the Rome and Vienna airport attacks, and that 20 Syria provided important logistical support and allowed ANO to 21 maintain offices and safe houses in Damascus and training 22 facilities in Syria, as well as the Baqaa Valley, end quote.

And in that regard, Your Honor, we will move Exhibit 48 into evidence, being the Central Intelligence Agency National Daily document to which I've just referenced. Will 1 it be admitted?

2	THE COURT: Admitted.
3	(PLAINTIFF'S EXHIBIT 48 ADMITTED.)
4	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you.
5	He further indicates that, quote, The extensive
6	support and infrastructure provided by Syria enabled the ANO
7	to expand its scope of operations, end quote.
8	And lastly, in his conclusion, he says, It is my
9	opinion, based upon my training, experience, and professional
10	expertise, including my personal knowledge and review of facts
11	and developments which occurred at the time, it is clear that,
12	one, the hijacking of EgyptAir Flight 648, and two, the Rome
13	and Vienna airport attacks were, A, two acts of terrorism
14	perpetrated by the Abu Nidal Organization; B, the Syrian
15	government provided direct and material support of both
16	terrorist attacks; C, without the direct and material support
17	provided by the Syrian government, quote, the Abu Nidal
18	Organization could not have carried out the EgyptAir hijacking
19	or the Rome and Vienna airport attacks, and this exhibit
20	end quote. And this Exhibit 52 is in evidence. And we thank
21	the Court.
22	I notice that it's 4:20. I can do some more, but we
23	can also save it for tomorrow.
24	THE COURT: Let's save it for tomorrow.
25	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you, sir. May I I'm sorry,

I	
1	I apologize, Your Honor. I did reference the book of
2	Dr. Long. I'm told its even out of print, so let me be
3	specific so it's on the record. It's the "Anatomy of
4	Terrorism" by David E. Long, and it was published by the Free
5	Press, a division of MacMillan, Inc., with a copyright of
6	1990, and we'd ask the Court to take note thereof.
7	THE COURT: Thank you very much. We'll be in recess
8	till 9:30.
9	MR. HEIDEMAN: Thank you very much.
10	THE COURT: Thank you.
11	THE DEPUTY CLERK: All rise. Court stands adjourned
12	till 9:30 tomorrow morning.
13	(PROCEEDINGS END AT 4:20 A.M.)
14	*_*_*
15	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER
16	I, Catalina Kerr, certify that the foregoing is a
17	correct transcript from the record of proceedings in the
18	above-entitled matter.
19	
20	Catalina Kerr Date
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	